



KHUYINI
Kwamambala
OKUFUNDISWA
YIBHAYIBHILI?

KHUYINI *Kwamambala* OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI?

INCWADI LE NGEYAKA

Photo Credits: ■ Ikhasi-7: Courtesy American Bible Society ■ Ikhasi-19: Earth: NASA photo
■ Amakhasi-24-5: WHO photo by Edouard Boubat ■ Amakhasi-88-9: Explosion: Based on USAF
photo; child: Based on WHO photo by W. Cutting

© 2010

Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of Pennsylvania

ABAGADANGISI

Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of South Africa NPC
1 Robert Broom Drive East, Rangeview, Krugersdorp, 1739, R.S.A.

Igadangiso lakaSeptemba 2013

Incwadi le ayithengiswa. Igadangiswe ngomnqopho wefundo yeBhayibhili
yephasi zombebele esekelwe ngeminikelo yokuzithandela.

Ngaphandle kobanyana kutjengiswe ngenye indlela, iMitlolo yesiHebheru (iTastamende eLidala) eberegiswe encwajaneni le, ithethwe eBhayibhilini i-*New World Translation of the Holy Scriptures—With References*, iMitlolo yesiGirigi (iTastamende eLitjha) ithethwe eBhayibhilini lesiNdebele. Kweminye imitlolo yeBhayibhili amanye amabizo atlolwe ngokutjhigamileko ngebanga lokugandelela iphuzu elithileko.

What Does the Bible Really Teach?
Ndebele (bh-NBL)

Made in the Republic of South Africa
Igadangiswe eRiphabliki yeSewula Afrika

J.G.

OKUNGAPHAKATHI

ISAHLUKO	IKHASI
Ngikho Lokhu UZimu Akunqophileko?	3
1. Liyini Iqiniso NgoZimu?	8
2. IBhayibhili—Yincwadi Evela KuZimu	18
3. Uyini Umnqopho KaZimu Ngephasi?	27
4. Ngubani UJesu Krestu?	37
5. Isihlengo—Sisipho SakaZimu Esikhulu	47
6. Bakuphi Abahlongakeleko?	57
7. Ithemba Lamambala Ngabathandekako Bakho Abahlongakalako	66
8. Uyini UMBuso KaZimu?	76
9. Siphila ‘Emihleni Yokuphela Na’?	86
10. Iimbunjwa Zomoya—Indlela Ezisithinta Ngayo	96
11. Kubayini UZimu Avumele Ukutlhaga?	106
12. Ukuphila Ngendlela Ethabisa UZimu	115
13. Ukuqala Ukuphila Ngendlela KaZimu	125
14. Indlela Yokwenza Ipilo Yomndenakho Ithabise	134
15. Ukukhulekela Okwamukelwa NguZimu	144
16. Dzimelela Ekukhulekeleni Kweqiniso	154
17. Tjhidela KuZimu Ngomthandazo	164
18. Ukubhabhadiswa Nobuhlobo Bakho NoZimu	174
19. Hlala Ethandweni LakaZimu	184
Isithasiselo	194

Ngikho Lokhu UZimu Akunqophileko?

FUNDA nanyana ngiliphi iphephandaba. Bukela ithelevitjhini namtjhana ulalele umrhatjho. Uzokufumana iindaba ezine-
ngi ezikhuluma ngobulelesi, ipi nokuvukela umbuso! Cabanga ngeyakho iimraro. Mhlamunye ukugula namtjhana ukuhlongakala komuntu omthandako kukubangela amatluhuwo. Ungazizwa ngendlela efana neyendoda elungileko uJobhi eyathi, 'Ukuphila kwami kuzele amatluhuwo.'—Jobhi 10:15, *The Holy Bible in the Language of Today*.

Akhe uzibuze:

- Ngilokhu uZimu akunqophileko ngami nangabo boke abantu?
- Ngingalifumanaphi irhelebho lokuqalana neemraro yami?
- Likhona na ithemba lokobana kuzakhe kube nokuthula ephasini?

IBhayibhili ineempendulo ezanelisako zem-buzo le.

**IBHAYIBHILI IFUNDISA
BONA UZIMU UZOKULETHA
AMATJHUGULUKO LA EPHASINI.**

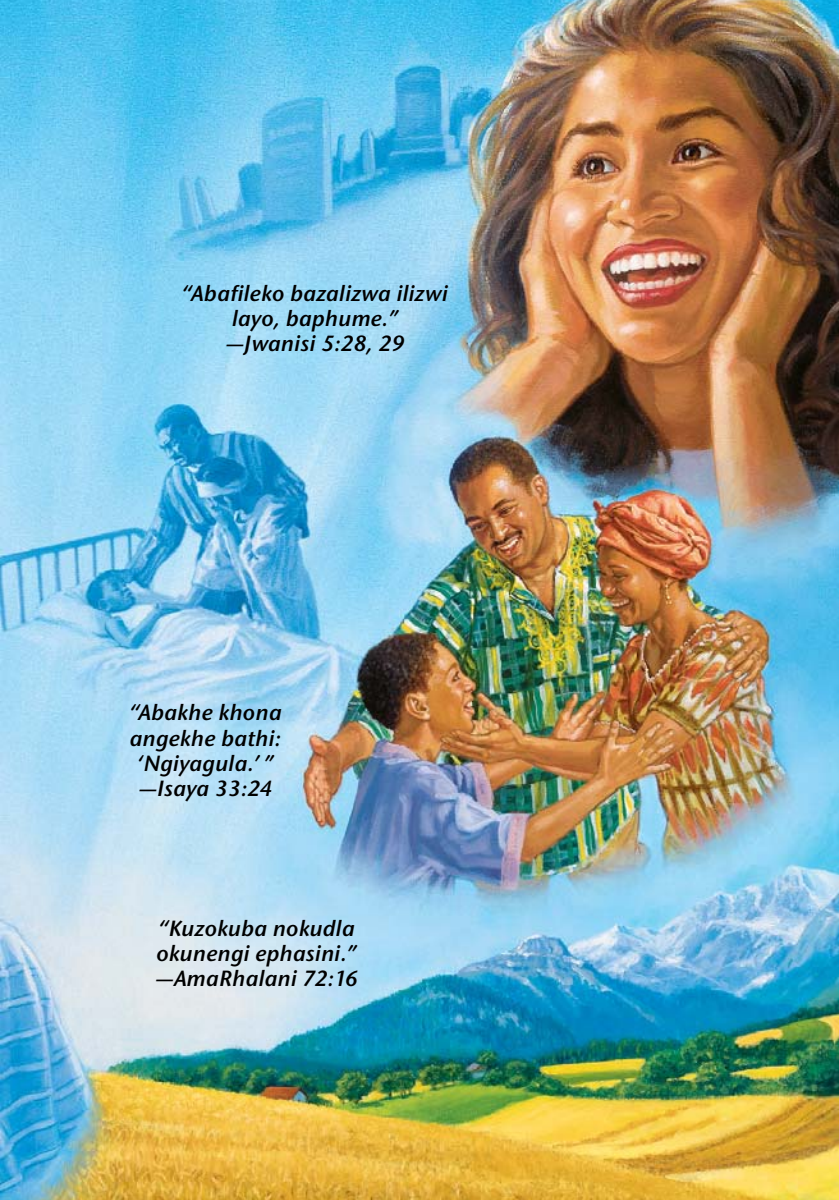
*“Uzobesula zoke iinyembezi
emehlweni wabo. Ukufa angekhe
kusaba khona, nokulila nobuhlungu
angekhe kusaba khona.”*

—ISambulo 21:4

*“Orholopheleko
uzokweqa njengeqina.”*
—Isaya 35:6

*“Amehlo
weemphofu
azokuvuleka.”*
—Isaya 35:5





*"Abafileko bazalizwa ilizwi
layo, baphume."
—Jwanisi 5:28, 29*

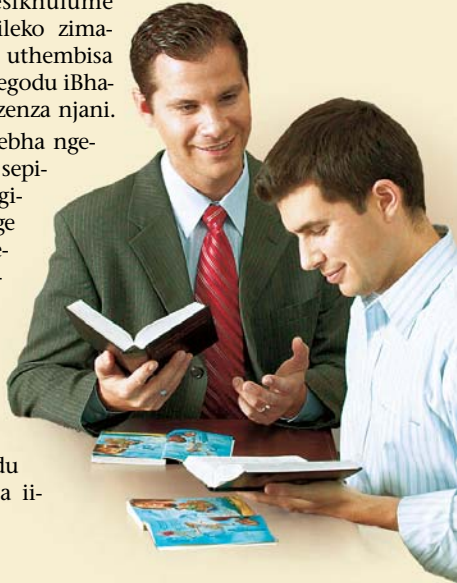
*"Abakhe khona
angekhe bathi:
'Ngiyagula.'"
—Isaya 33:24*

*"Kuzokuba nokudla
okunengi ephasini."
—AmaRhalani 72:16*

ZUZA EEMFUNDISWENI ZEBHAYIBHILI

Ungarhabi uthi izinto esikhulume ngazo emakhasini agadungileko zimbhudango kwaphela. Uzimu uthembisa bonyana uzozenza iintwezi begodu iBhayibhili ihlathulula bona uzozenza njani.

Kodwana iBhayibhili irhelebha ngeendlela ezinengi. Isilodhelo sepilo ethabisako neyanelisako ngitjho kwanje. Akhese ucabange kancani ngezinto ezikutshwenyako neemraro yakho. Zingahlanganisa iimraro yemali, yomndeni, ukugula namtjhana ukuhlongakalelwa mumuntu omthandako. IBhayibhili ingakurhelebha bona uqalane neemraro le namhlanjesi, begodu ingakurhelebha ukuphendula iimbuzo enjengale:



- *Kubayini sitlhaga?*
- *Singaqalana njani namatshwenyeko wokuphila?*
- *Singawuthabisa njani umndenethu?*
- *Kwenzekani kithi nesihlongakalako?*
- *Kuzakhe kwenzeka na bona sibone abantu esibathandako abahlongakeleko godu?*
- *Singaqiniseka njani bona uZimu uzokuzalisa iinthembiso zakhe zengomuso?*

Iqiniso lokobana ufunda incwadi le, litjengisa bona ungathanda ukwazi lokho okufundiswa yiBhayibhili. Incwadi le, ingakurhebha. Yeleda bona indima nendima ikhambelana neembuzo ephasi ekhasinelo. Iingidi zithabele ukuberegisa indlela yeembuzo neempendulo le nezicoca naboFakazi bakaJehova ngeBhayibhili. Sicabanga bona nawe uzoyithabela. Kwanga uZimu angakutjhububaza njengombana uthabela ukufunda incwadi ekarisa-ko neyanelisako le ethi, lokho *kwamambala* okufundiswa yiBhayibhili!

YAZI IBHAYIBHILAKHO

IBHAYIBHILI ineencwadi eziyi-66. Zihlukaniswe ngezahluko neendima bonyana uzifumane bulula. Lokha nekudzubhulwa umtlole encwadini le, inomboro yokuthoma ngemva kwebizo itjengisa isahluko sencwadi yeBhayibhili, inomboro elandelelako iqaliswe endimeni. Isibonelo, Idzubbulo laka “2 KuThimothi 3:16” itjho bona incwadi yesibili kaThimothi, isahluko-3 indima-16.

Ngokuqala imitlole edzubbulwe encwadini le, msinyana uzokujayelana neBhayibhili. Kubayini ungalingi ukuzenzela irhelo lokufunda iBhayibhili ngamalanga? Ngokufunda iza-ahluko eentathu ukuya kwezihlanu ngelanga ungayifunda yoke iBhayibhili ngomnyaka.



Liyini Iqiniso NgoZimu?

Kwamambala uZimu unendaba nawe?

Unjani uZimu? Unalo na ibizo?

Kungenzeka bona sitjhidele hlanu kwakaZimu?

UKHE wayilemuka indlela abantwana ababuza ngayo iimbuzo? Abanengi bathoma ukubuza msinyana nebafunda ukukhuluma. Barhudula amehlo, bayakuqala babuze iimbuzo efana nale: Kubayini isibhakabhaka sihlaza? Zenziwe ngani iinkwekwezi? Ngubani ofundise iinyoni ukuvuma? Ungalinga ngawo woke amandla ukuphendula, kodwana akusibulula ngaso soke isikhathi. Namtjhana ungaphendula kuhle kangangani, kuzokulandela omunye umbuzo: Kubayini kunjalo?

² Akusibantwana bodwa ababuza iimbuzo le. Njengombana sikhula, nathi siyabuza. Sibuzwa ngombana sifuna ukwazi indlela, ukwazi ngeengozi okufuze sizibalekele, namtjhana ukuzalisa ikhanuko yokufuna ukwazi ngokuthileko. Abantu abanengi kubonakala ngasuthi balisile ukubuza iimbuzo eqakathekileko. Balisile nokufuna iimpendulo zeembuzo leyo.

1, 2. Kubayini kuqakathekile ukubuza iimbuzo?



³ Cabanga ngombuzo ongaphandle encwadini le, neem-buzo ebuzwe esingenisweni, namtjhana ekuthomeni kwe-sahlukwesi. Le, ngeminye yeembuzo eqakathekileko ongayibuza. Nokho, abantu abanengi balisile ukulinga ukufuna iimpendulo zeembuzo le. Kubayini kunjalo? IBhayibhili inazo na iimpendulo? Abanye bacabanga ngasuthi iimpendulo zakhona kubudisi ukuzizwisisa. Abanye batshwenywa kukobana ukubuza iimbuzo le kungabaphathisa iinhloni namtjhana kubehlise isithunzi. Abanye badlumbanyana iimbuzo efanale kubhedere itjhiyelwe abadosiphambili bekolo naba-fundisi. Ucabangani wena?

⁴ Kungenzeka unekareko yokufumana iimpendulo zeembuzo eqakathekileko yokuphila. Kungenzeka uyazibuza: ‘Yini umnqopho wokuphila? Lokhu kuphela kokuphila na? Kuhle-kuhle unjani uZimu?’ Kuhle ukubuza iimbuzo enje-ngale, begodu kuqakathekile bona ungalahli ithemba bekube kulapho ufumana iimpendulo ezanelisako. Umfundisi omkhulu uJesu Krestu wathi: “Bawani, nizaphiwa; funani nizafumana; kokodani nizavulelwa.”—Matewu 7:7.

⁵ “Newuragela phambili nokufuna” iimpendulo zeembuzo eqakathekileko le, uzokufumana bona lokho kuyazuzisa. (Iziyema 2:1-5) Nanyana abanye abantu bathini, *zikhona iimpendulo* begodu *ungazifumana* eBhayibhilini. Iimpendulo zayo akusibudisi ukuzizwisisa. Ngaphezu kwalokho zisenza sibe nethemba nethabo. Zingakurhelebha bona ube nokuphila okwanelisako nje. Kokuthoma akhe sicabangele iimbuzo ekhe yarara abantu abanengi.

UZIMU AKANANDABA NATHI BEGODU ULIKHUNI?

⁶ Abantu abanengi badlumbanyana uZimu akanandaba

3. Kubayini abanengi balisile ukufuna iimpendulo zeembuzo eqakathekileko?

4, 5. Ngimiphi eminye yeembuzo emineni eqakathekileko esingayibuza ekuphileni, begodu kubayini kufuneka sifune iimpendulo zayo?

6. Kubayini abantu abanengi badlumbanyana uZimu akanandaba nathi nebabona ukuthlaga kwabantu ephasini?

nathi. Bathi, 'Nengabe uZimu unendaba nathi,' 'iphasi belingekhe laba nje!' Nesiqala iphasi loke, lizele ipi, ihloyo, nokutlhaga. Sibabantu, siyagula, siyatlhaga, sihlongakalelwa babantu esibathandako. Nokho abanengi bathi, 'Nengabe uZimu unendaba nathi nemiraro yethu, ubengekhe na azivimbele izinto ezifana nalezi bona zenzeke?'

⁷ Okumbi khulu abafundisi bekolo ngezinye iinkhathi babangela abantu bona bacabange bona uZimu ulikhuni. Bakwenza njani lokho? Nebavelelwa ziintwezimbi, bathi yintando kaZimu. Kuhle-kuhle abafundisi abanjalo basola uZimu ngezinto ezimbi ezenzekako. Kuliqiniso lokho ngoZimu? Khuyini kwamambala okufundiswa yiBhayibhili? UJakobosi 1:13 uyaphendula: "Umuntu nekalingwako akukafaneli atjho bona: 'Ngilingwa nguZimu.' Ngombana uZimu angekhe alingwa ngokumbi, begodu akalingi muntu." Ngalokho uZimu *akusuye* obangela ubumbi obubona ephasi ni loke. (Jobhi 34:10-12) Namtjhana kunjalo, uyabuvumela ubumbi bona benzeke. Kodwana kunomehluko omkhulu *ukuvumela* into bona yenzeke *nokuyibangela*.

⁸ Isibonelo, cabanga ngobaba ohlakaniphileko onendodana ekhulileko kodwana esahlala nababelethi bayo ekhaya. Lokha indodana le neyithoma ukuvukela begodu itjhiya ikhaya, uyise angekhe ayivimbela. Indodana le ithoma ukuziphatha kumbi ingena emrarweni. Nguyise *obangele* bonyana indodanakhe ibe semrarweni? Awa, akusuye. (Luka 15: 11-13) Kungokufanako, uZimu akhenge abavimbele abantu nabakhetha indlela engakalungi, kodwana akusuye *obangele* imiraro ekhona. Eqinisweni-ke, kungaba yintwembi ukusola uZimu ngayo yoke imiraro yabantu.

7. (a) Abafundisi bekolo babenze njani abantu bacabange bona uZimu ulikhuni? (b) Khuyini kwamambala okufundiswa yiBhayibhili malungana nokulingwa esingaqalana nakho?

8, 9. (a) Ungawuhlathulula bunjani umahluko okhona hlangana nokuvumela ubumbi nokububangela? (b) Kubayini kungakalungi ukusola uZimu ngokuvumela bonyana isintu siragele phambili ngokwenza izinto ezimbi?

⁹ UZimu unebanga elizwakalako lokulisa abantu bona benze izinto ezimbi. NjengoMbumbi onamandla nohlakani-phileko, akutlhogeki bonyana ahlathulule amabangakhe kithi. Nokho, ngebanga lethando uZimu uyasihlathululela. Uzokufunda okunengi ngamabanga la eSahlukweni-11. Kodwana qiniseka bonyana uZimu akusuye obangela imiraro esiqalene nayo. Ngokuhlukileko, usinikela ithemba lokurarulula imiraro le!—Isaya 33:2.

¹⁰ Ukuzaliselela kilokho, uZimu ucwengile. (Isaya 6:3) Lokhu kutjho bonyana uhlwengile. Ayikho neyodwa intwembi kuye. Singamthemba ngokuzeleko. Kodwana ngekhe sathemba abantu ngokuzeleko, ngombana ngesinye isikhathi benza izinto ezimbi. Ngitjho nabantu abanegunya abathembeke khulu, kanengi abanawo amandla wokulungisa umonakalo owenziwe babantu. Kodwana uZimu unamandla khulu. Angawususa begodu uzowususa woke umonakalo owenziwe babantu. Lokha uZimu nathatha igadango, uzokuphelisa boke ubumbi!—AmaRhalani 37:9-11.

UZIMU UZIZWA NJANI NGOKUNGALUNGI ESIQALENE NAKHO?

¹¹ Njenganje, uZimu uzizwa njani ngezinto ezenzeka ephasini nepilwenakho? Nokho iBhayibhili ifundisa bonyana, “ungumthandi wokulunga.” (AmaRhalani 37:28) Ngalokho uZimu uneemthetho enqophileko yokulungileko nokungakalungi. Uyakuhloya koke ukungalungi. IBhayibhili ithi, uZimu “wezwa ubuhlungu ehliziywenakhe” lokha ubumbi nebuzele iphasi esikhathini esadlulako. (Genesisi 6:5, 6) UZimu akakatjhuguluki. (Malaki 3:6) Usakuhloya ukubona ukutlhaga okusephasini loke. UZimu uyakuhloya ukubona abantu batlhaga. IBhayibhili ithi, “Ngombana yena uyanikhathelela.”—1 Pitrosi 5:7.

10. Kubayini sithemba bonyana uZimu uzobuqeda boke ubumbi?

11. (a) UZimu uzizwa njani ngokungalungi? (b) UZimu uzizwa njani ngokutlhaga kwakho?

¹² Singaqiniseka njani bona uZimu uyakuhloya ukubona abantu batlhaga? Napu obunye ubufakazi. IBhayibhili ifundisa bonyana umuntu wenziwe ngomfanekiso kaZimu. (Genesisi 1:26) Sineemfanelo ezihle ngombana uZimu uneemfanelo ezihle. Isibonelo, uyatshwenyeka na newubona abantu abanganamlandu batlhaga? Nengabe wena uya-tshwenyeka ngokungalingi okunjalo, qiniseka bonyana noZimu utshwenyeka khulu ngakho.

¹³ Into ebhedere khulu abantu abanayo, mamandla we-thando. Atjengisa ithando lakaZimu. IBhayibhili ifundisa bona “uZimu ulithando.” (1 KaJwanisi 4:8) Siyathanda ngombana uZimu ulithando. Ithando lingakutjhukumisela bo-

Newufuna bona umuntu akwazi, awamtjeli ibizo lakho na? UZimu usitjela ngebizo lakhe eBhayibhilini

nyana uqede ukutlhaga nokungalingi okubona ephasinapha? Nengabe gade unamandla wokwenza lokho, ubuzakwenza? Kwamambala bewuzakwenza! Ungaqiniseka bonyana uZimu uzokuqeda ukutlhaga nokungalingi. Iinthembiso okukhulunywe ngazo esingenisweni sencwadi le, akusiwo amabhudango angekhe azaliseka. Nanyana kunjani iinthembiso zakaZimu zizokuzaliseka! Nawuzakuba nekhola eenthembi-swenezi, kufanele wazi okungezeleleleko ngoZimu ozenzileko.

UZIMU UFUNA BONYANA UMAZI

¹⁴ Nengabe ufuna umuntu akwazi, yini ongayenza? Ngekhe wamtjela ibizo

12, 13. (a) Kubayini sineemfanelo ezihle ezinjengethando, begodu ithando liwuthinta njani umbono wethu ngephasi? (b) Kubayini ungaqiniseka bonyana uZimu uzokwenza okuthileko ngemiraro yephasi?

14. Ngubani ibizo lakaZimu, begodu kubayini kufuze siliberegise?





*IBhayibhili ifundisa bonyana
uJehova Mbumbi onethando
wezulu nephasi*

lakho? UZimu unalo ibizo? Iinkolo ezinengi zithi “Zimu” namtjhana “Kosi” kodwana la, akusiwo amabizwakhe. Ziziqu, njengokuthi “kosi” namtjhana “mongameli.” IBhayibhili ifundisa bonyana uZimu uneziqu ezinengi. Ezinye zazo ngilezi, “Zimu” namtjhana “Kosi.” Nokho, iBhayibhili ifundisa bonyana uZimu unebizo lakhe mathupha: NguJehova. AmaRhalani 83:18 athi: “Wena ibizo lakho elinguJehova, wena wedwa ungoPhakemeko ephasini loke.” Nengabe iBhayibhili yakho ayinalo ibizweli, ungathanda ukufunda Isithasiselo emakhasini-195-7 wencwadi le ubone bonyana kubayini lingekho. Iqiniso kukobana ibizo lakaZimu livela

iinkathi eziyiinkulungwana emitlolweni yeBhayibhili yekadeni. Ngalokho-ke uJehova ufuna bonyana ulazi ibizo lakhe begodu uliberegise. Omunye angathi uZimu uberegisa iBhayibhili bona azazise kuwe.

¹⁵ UZimu wazithiya ngokwakhe ibizo elinehlathululo. Ibizoz lakhe elithi Jehova, litjho bona uZimu angazalisa nanyana ngisiphi isithembiso asenzako begodu angakwazi ukuzalisa umnqopho anawo emkhumbulwenakhe.* IbizolakaZimu likhethekile. Ngelakhe yedwa. UJehova ukhetheke ngeendlela ezinengi. Kubayini sitjho njalo?

¹⁶ Sibonile bona AmaRhalani 83:18 athi ngoJehova:

* Kunemininingwana engezelekileko yokuhlathululwa kwebizolakaZimu, nendlela elibizwa ngayo eSithasiselweni esisemakhasini-195-7.

15. Litjho ukuthini ibizo elithi Jehova?

16, 17. Yini esingayifunda ngoJehova eziqwinizilandelako: (a) “Mnimandla”? (b) “Kosi yanini nanini”? (c) “Mbumbi”?

***Ithando
ubaba alitjengisa
abantwabakhe
litjengisa ithando
uBabethu wezulwini
analo ngathi***



“Wena *wedwa* ungoPhakemeko.” Ngendlela efanako, nguJehova yedwa okuqaliswe kuye bona “Mninimandla.” ISambulo 15:3 sithi: “Mikhulu iyababazeka imisebenzakho, wena Kosi Zimu Mninimandla, zilungile zimnene iindlela zakho, wena Kosi [yanini nanini, NW].” Isiqu “Mninimandla” sisi-fundisa bona uJehova unamandla amakhulu. Akakho onamandla alingana newakhe; aphakame khulu. Begodu isiqu esithi “Kosi yanini nanini” sisikhumbuza bona uJehova ukhetheke nangenye indlela. Yena yedwa gade alokhu akhona. AmaRhalani 90:2 athi: “Kusukela nini nanini [namtjhana ngokungapheliko] wena ungoZimu.” Ukwazi lokhu kwenza simsabe, akusinjalo?

¹⁷ UJehova ukhetheke nangendlela yokobana nguye yedwa uMbumbi. ISambulo 4:11 sifundeka bunje: “Ufanelle wena Kosi yethu, Zimu wethu, ukwamukela ubukhosi, nedumo, namandla, ngombana nguwe owabumba koke, ngentando yakho wakwenza bona kube khona kuphile.” Zoke izinto ongazicabanga, iimbunjwa zomoya ezingabonakaliko ezulwini, iinkwekwezi ezizalisa isibhakabhaka ebusuku, iinthelo ezimila emthini, iimfesi eziduda elwandle nemlanjeni—zoke zaba khona ngombana uJehova uMbumbi!

UNGATJHIDELA KUJEHOVA NA?

¹⁸ Ukufunda ngeemfanelo zakaJehova ezibabazekako kwenza abanye abantu bazizwe bamsaba. Basaba bonyana uZimu uphakame khulu kunabo, begodu ngekhe bakwazi ukutjhidela hlanu kwakhe, namtjhana abasililitho kuZimu ophakame kangako. Kunjalo kwamambala? IBhayibhili ifundisa bona akusinjalo. Nayikhuluma ngoJehova ithi: “Kodwana uZimu akasikude ngitjho nakubani wethu.” (IZenzo 17:27) IBhayibhili isikhuthaza ngalokhu: “Tjhidelani kuZimu, naye uzatjhidela kini.”—KaJakobosi 4:8.

18. Kubayini abanye abantu bazizwa ngasuthi ngekhe batjhidela kuZimu, kodwana iBhayibhili ifundisani?

¹⁹ Ungatjhidela njani kuZimu? Kokuthoma, ragela phambili ngalokhu okwenzako nje—funda ngoZimu. UJesu wathi: “Ukuphila okungapheliko kutjho ukwazi uZimu isibili, nokwazi uJesu Krestu, omthumileko.” (Jwanisi 17:3) Kwamambala iBhayibhili ifundisa bona ukufunda ngoJehova nangoJesu kudosele ‘ekuphileni okungapheliko’! Njengombana kutjengisiwe ngaphambili, “uZimu ulithando.” (1 KaJwanisi 4:16) UJehova unezinye godu iimfanelo ezinengi ezihle nezikarisako. Isibonelo, iBhayibhili ithi uJehova ‘nguZimu onomusa nesirhawu, othathela kude ukukwata nozele ithando neqiniso.’ (Eksodosi 34:6) “Ulungile begodu ukulungele nokulibalela.” (AmaRhalani 86:5) UZimu uyakghodlthelela. (2 KaPitrosi 3:9) Uthembekile. (ISambulo 15:4) Njengombana uragela phambili nokufunda iBhayibhili, uzokubona indlela uJehova atjengise ngayo bona unazo iimfanelwezi nezinye ezinengi ezikarisako.

²⁰ Kuliqiniso, angekhe wambona uZimu ngombana umumoya ongabonakaliko. (Jwanisi 1:18; 4:24; 1 KuThimothi 1:17) Kodwana ungamazi ngokufunda ngaye eBhayibhilini. Njengombana umrhubi atjho, “ungabona ubuhle bakaJehova.” (AmaRhalani 27:4; Roma 1:20) Njengombana uragela phambili ufunda ngoJehova, uba mumuntu wamambala kuwe, godu uzokuba namabanga amanengi wokumthanda nokutjhidela kuye.

²¹ Kancani-kancani uzokwazi bona kubayini iBhayibhili isifundisa bonyana sicabange ngoJehova njengoBabethu. (Matewu 6:9) Ngaphandle kokobana sabunjwa nguye kwaphela, usifunela nokuphila okubhedere khulu—njengombana nobaba onethando afuna bona kube njalo ngabantwana bakhe. (AmaRhalani 36:9) IBhayibhili godu ifundisa bonyana abantu bangaba bangani bakaJehova. (KaJakobosi 2:

19. (a) Singatjhidela njani kuZimu, begodu sizokuzuzani ngokwenza njalo? (b) Ngiziphi iimfanelo zakaZimu ezikukara khulu?

20-22. (a) Ukungakwazi kwethu ukubona uZimu kuyasivimbela eku-tjhideleni kuye? Hlathulula. (b) Abantu abaneemngqopho emihle ngawe bangakukhuthaza bona wenzeni, kodwana wena kufuze wenzeni?

23) Akhe ucabange—ungaba mngani woMbumbi wezulu nephasi!

²² Njengombana ufunda okungezelelekileko ngeBhayibhili, uzokufumana bonyana abantu abaneemnqopho emihle ngawe bazokukhuthaza bona ulise ukuyifunda. Bangatshwenywa kukobana uzokutjhentjha eenkolelweni zakho. Kodwana ungavumeli nanyana ngubani bona akuvimbele ekwakheni ubungani obudlula nanyana ngibuphi ongaba nabo.

²³ Kuliqiniso, kuzokuba nezinto ongekhe wazizwisisa eku-thomeni. Kutlhoga ukuzithoba ukubawa irhelebho, kodwana ungalisi ngombana usaba ukwehliswa isithunzi. UJesu wathi kuyintwehle ukuzithoba njengomntwana omncani. (Matewu 18:2-4) Abantwana njengombana sibazi babuza iimbuzo eminengi. UZimu ufuna bona ufumane iimpendulo. IBhayibhili iyabababaza abantu abatjhisakalela ukufunda ngoZimu. Benza irhubhululo leMitlolo ukuqiniseka bona lokho abakufundako kuliqiniso.—IZenzo 17:11.

²⁴ Indlela ebhedere khulu yokufunda ngoJehova kuhlahluba iBhayibhili. Ihlukile kunanyana ngiyiphi enye incwadi. Ngayiphi indlela? Isahluko esilandelako sizokucoca nge-ndaba le.

23, 24. (a) Kubayini kufuze bona uragele phambili nokubuza iimbuzo malungana nalokho okufundako? (b) Kuzokucocwa ngani esihlokwini esilandelako?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- UZimu uyakukhathalela.—1 KaPitrosi 5:7.
- Ibizu lakaZimu mathupha nguJehova.
—AmaRhalani 83:18.
- UJehova ubawa bonyana utjhidele hlanu kwakhe.—KaJakobosi 4:8.
- UJehova ulithando, unomusa nesirhawu.
—Eksodosi 34:6; 1 KaJwanisi 4:8, 16.

IBhayibhili —Yincwadi Evela KuZimu

**Kungaziphi iindlela iBhayibhili ingafani
nezinye iincwadi?**

**IBhayibhili ingakurhelebha njani bona
urarulule imiraro yakho?**

**Kubayini ungazithemba iimporofido
eziseBhayibhilini?**

USAKHUMBULA lokha nawufumana isipho esihle esive-
la emnganinakho omthandako? Ngokulindelekileko, isenza-
kalweso gade sithabisa khulu. Eqinisweni isiphweso sakutjela
okuthileko ngomuphi—bonyana ubungani benu ubuqala nje-
ngobuqakathekileko. Ngokunganakuzaza wathokoza umnga-
nakho ngesipho sokucabangela akuphe sona.

² IBhayibhili sisipho esivela kuZimu, ekufuze sisithokoze
kwamambala. Incwadi engafani nezinye le, ihlathulula izinto
ebengekhe sazazi. Isibonelo, isitjela bona isibhakabhaka esine-
enkwekwezi sabunjwa njani, iphasi, indoda nomfazi bokutho-
ma. IBhayibhili imumethe imilayo esirhelebha bona sirarulule
imiraro yokuphila nokugandeleleka. Ihlathulula bona uZimu
uzoyizalisa njani iimnqopho yakhe nokobana uzokwenza nja-
ni ukuphila kube bhedere ephasini. Qala bona iBhayibhili sisi-
pho esihle kangangani!

³ Okhunye okwenza bona iBhayibhili ibe sisipho esithabisako
kukobana imbula okuthileko ngoMuphi, uJehova uZimu.
Iqiniso lokobana usilungiselele incwadi enjengale, litjengisa

1, 2. Kungaziphi iindlela iBhayibhili isisipho esithabisako esivela ku-
Zimu?

3. Ukusilungiselela kwakaJehova iBhayibhili kusitjelani ngaye, begodu
kubayini lokhu kuthabisa?



I-“New World Translation of the Holy Scriptures” iyafumaneka ngeenlimi ezinengi

bona ufuna simazi kuhle. Kwamambala, iBhayibhili ingakurhebha bonyana utjhidele hlanu kwakaJehova.

⁴ Nengabe uneBhayibhili, akusuwe wedwa onayo. Iyoke namtjhana iingcenyane zayo, iBhayibhili sele igadangiswe ngeenlimi ezingaphezu kwe-2 300, nje-ke abantu abangaphezu kwamaphesenti ama-90 bangakghona ukuyifumana. Ngokwesilinganiso, iimBhayibhili ezingaphezu kwesigidi zirhatjiswa *qobe veke!* Sele kugadangiswe iinkulungwana zamabhiliyoni wama-khophi weBhayibhili, iyoke namtjhana iingcenyane zayo. Eqiniseni, ayikho enye incwadi efana neBhayibhili.

⁵ Ukungezelela kilokho, iBhayibhili ‘ifunzelelwe mumoya kaZimu.’ (2 KuThimothi 3:16) Ngayiphi indlela? IBhayibhili iyaziphendulela: ‘Kodwana abantu bakhuluma okungekwakaZimu, baragwa ngumoya ocwengileko.’ (2 KaPitrosi 1:21) Ukutjengisa: Umuntu onerhwebo angathi umbhalana atlole incwadi. Incwadi le imumethe imikhumbulo neenlayezo zomnikazi werhwebo. Kwamambala, yincwadi *yomnikazi werhwebo*, ingasi kamabhalana. Ngendlela efana, iBhayibhili imumethe umlayezo ovela kuZimu ingasi

4. Yini ekuthabisako ngokurhatjiswa kweBhayibhili?

5. Kungayiphi indlela iBhayibhili ‘ifunzelelwe mumoya kaZimu’?

emadodeni awutlolako. Kwamambala, iBhayibhili yoke ngo-kuqinisekileko, “lilizwi lakaZimu.”—1KwebeTesalonika 2:13.

IYAVUMELANA BEGODU INEMBILE

⁶ Kuthethe iimnyaka engaphezu kweyi-1 600 ukutlolwa kweBhayibhili. Abatloli bayo baphila ngeenkxhathi ezihluka-hlukeneko begodu gade baphila ngeendlela ezingafaniko. Abanye gade babalimi, abathiyi beemfesi, nabelusi. Abanye be-kubaporofidi, abahluleli namakhosi. Umtloli weVangeli uLuka gade angudorhodere. Ngitjho namtjhana abatloli bayo gade bangafani, iBhayibhili iyavumelana kusukela ekuthomeni be-kube semaswapheleni.*

⁷ Incwadi yokuthoma yeBhayibhili isitjela bona imiraro yabantu ithome njani. Incwadi yamaswaphela itjengisa bona iphasi loke lizokuba yiparadeyisi, namtjhana ingadi. Koke ukwazisa okuseBhayibhilini kuhlanganisa izinto ezenzeka phakathi neenkulungwana zeemnyaka yomlando begodu kulandisa nokobana zihlobana njani nokuzaliseka kweeminqopho kaZimu. Ukuvumelana kweBhayibhili kuyakarisa, begodu ngilokho esingakulindela encwadini evela kuZimu.

⁸ IBhayibhili inembile ngokwesayensi. Imumethe ukwazi-swa okuthuthukileko nekumadani swa nalokho abantu egade bakwazi ngesikhatheso. Isibonelo, incwadi kaLefitikosi gade inikela ama-Israyeli wekadeni iimthetho yokobana umuntu onesifo esithathelwanako ahlaliswe yedwa, neemthetho yehlanzeko kukulapho iintjhaba ezakhelene nawo zingazi litho ngeendabezo. Ngesikhathi kuneembono engakalungi malungana nokubumbeka kwephasi, iBhayibhili yaqalisa kilo njengelisi-yingi. (Isaya 40:22) Ngokunembileko iBhayibhili yathi iphasi ‘lilenga phezu kwelize.’ (Jobhi 26:7) Iye, iBhayibhili akusiyo

* Namtjhana abanye abantu bathi ezinye iingcinye zeBhayibhili ziyaphikisana, lokho abakutjhoko akunabufakazi. Qala isahluko-7 sencwadi ethi *IBhayibheli—IZwi LikaNkulunkulu Noma Elomuntu?* (efumaneka ngesiZulu) egadangiswe boFakazi bakafehova.

6, 7. Kubayini ukuvumelana kweengcinye zeBhayibhili kukarisa kangaka?

8. Nikela iimbonelo ezitjengisa bona iBhayibhili inembile kwezesayensi.

incwadi yokufundisa isayensi. Kodwana neyikhuluma ngesayensi inembile. Lokhu akusikho na okufanele sikulindele nge-ncwadi evela kuZimu?

⁹ IBhayibhili inembile ngokomlando begodu ithembekile. Iindaba zayo zinayo yoke imininingwana. Ayihlanganisi kwa-phela amabizo wabantu, kodwana nerhelo lababelethi nabokhokho babo.* Ngokungafani nabosomlando bephasi, abangakavami ukutlola ngokuhlulwa kwesitjhaba sekhabo, abatloli beBhayibhili gade bathembekile, bebatlola ngitjho nange-mitjhapho yabo neyeentjhaba zabo. Isibonelo, encwadini ye-Bhayibhili kaNumeri, umtloli uMosisi uvuma umtjhapho wakhe omkhulu ajeziswa kabuhlungu ngesibanga sawo. (Numeri 20:2-12) Ukuthembeka okunje akukavami kwezinye iindaba zomlando, kodwana kuyafumaneka eBhayibhilini ngombana iyincwadi evela kuZimu.

INCWADI YOKUHLAKANIPHA OKUBEREGAKO

¹⁰ Njengombana iBhayibhili ifunzelelwe nguZimu, 'yeke ilungele ukufundisa nokukhalima nokunqophisa imitjhapho, nokulaya koke malungana nokulunga.' (2 KuThimothi 3:16) IBhayibhili yincwadi eberegako. Itjengisa ukubazi kuhle ubujamo babantu. Lokhu akusirari ngombana uMtloli wayo uJehova uZimu, uMbumbi! Wazi imikhumbulo namazizwethu ukudlula thina. Ukungezelela kilokho, uJehova wazi lokho esikuhlhogako bona sithabe. Wazi ngitjho neendlela okufuze sizigede.

¹¹ Cabangela ikulumo kaJesu ebizwa bona yiTjumayelo

* Isibonelo, qala irhelo lababelethi nabokhokho bakaJesu elikuLuka 3: 23-38.

9. (a) Kungaziphi iindlela iBhayibhili etjengisa ngayo bona inembile kwezomlando begodu ithembekile? (b) Ukuthembeka kwabatloli bayo kukutjelani ngeBhayibhili?

10. Kubayini kungasirari bona iBhayibhili yincwadi eberegako?

11, 12. (a) Ngiziphi iindaba uJesu akhuluma ngazo eTjumayelweni yakhe yeNtabeni? (b) Ngiziphi ezinye iindaba eziberegako okukhulunywa ngazo eBhayibhilini, begodu kubayini isiluleko sayo singaphelelwa sikhathi?

*Umtloli weBhayibhili
u-Isaya wabikezela
ukutjhatjaliswa
kweBhabhiloni*



yeNtabeni, etlolwe kuMatewu izahluko-5 ukuya ku-7. Efundiswenakhe esebujameni obuphakemeko, uJesus wakhuluma ngeendaba ezinengi ezihlanganisa indlela yokufumana ithabo lamambala, indlela yokurarulula ukungazwani, indlela yokuthandaza, nendlela yokuba nombono ofaneleko ngezinto eziphathekako. Amezwi kaJesus anamandla begodu ayaberega namhlanjesi njengombana gade kunjalo ngesikhathi awakhuluma ngaso.

¹² Eminye imilayo yeBhayibhili ikhuluma ngokuphila komndeni, imikghwa yokusebenza, netjhebiswano nabanye. Imilayo yeBhayibhili iberega kibo boke abantu, nesiluleko sayo sihlala sinenzuzo. Ukuhlakanipha esikufumana eBhayibhiloni kuhlathululwa ngokurhunyeweziweko mamezwi kaZimu awatjho ngomporofidi u-Isaya athi: “Mina Jehova, nginguZimakhho, Okufundisa lokho okukuzuzisako.”—Isaya 48:17.

INCWADI YESIPOROFIDO

¹³ IBhayibhili ineemporofido ezinengi, ezinengi zazo zizalisekile. Cabangela nasi isibonelo. Ngomporofidi u-Isaya, oga-de aphila ekhulwini lobunane ngaphambi kweenkathi zaka-Jesu [N.K.J.], uJehova wabikezela bonyana umuzi weBhabhiloni uzokutjhatjalaliswa. (Isaya 13:19; 14:22, 23) Kwanikelwa neminingwana etjengisa bona umuzi uzokuthunjwa *bunjani*. Ibutho labasahleli belizokomisa umlambo weBhabhiloni lingene emzini ngaphandle kokulwa. Akusikho lokho kwaphela. Isiporofido saka-Isaya satjho nebizo lekosi ezokuthumba iBhabhiloni—uKoresi.—Isaya 44:27–45:2.

¹⁴ Eemnyakeni engaba ma-200 kamuva—ngobusuku baka-Octoba 5/6, 539 N.K.J.—ibutho lepi lakampa hlanu kweBhabhiloni. Bekungubani umlawuli walo? Yikosi yePheresiya uKoresi. Ubujamo besele bulungele ukuzaliseka kwesiporofido esikarisako. Kodwana ibutho lepi lakaKoresi belizokungena eBhabhiloni ngaphandle kokulwa njengombana kwabikezelwa?

¹⁵ Abantu beBhabhiloni gade banomnyanya omkhulu ngobusukobo begodu bazizwa bavikelekile phakathi kwamaboda walo amakhulu. Kuthe kusesenjalo, uKoresi ngokuhlakanipha waphambukisa amanzi womlambo abhode iBhabhiloni. Msinyana amanzi bekangasatjhangi khulu, nje-ke amadodakhe bekangakghona ukuyama umlambo angene eBhabhiloni. Kodwana amabutho kaKoresi gade azokungena njani emabodeni

13. Ngimiphi iminingwana uJehova aphefumulela umporofidi u-Isaya bona ayitole malungana neBhabhiloni?

14, 15. Eminye iminingwana yesiporofido saka-Isaya malungana neBhabhiloni yazaliseka njani?

weBhabhiloni? Ngesibanga esingaziwako, ngobusukobo iimnyango yomuzi, ngobutjhapha yatjhiywa ingakavalwa!

¹⁶ Malungana neBhabhiloni, kwabikezelwa bona: “Ngekhe lisahlalwa, begodu ngekhe lisahlalwa sizukulwana ngeenzukulwana. Um-Arabhu ngekhe asafaka itende lakhe, begodu akekho umalusi ozokulalisa imihlambi yakhe lapho.” (Isaya 13: 20) Isiporofidwesi gade singabikezeli bona umuzi uzokutjhatjhalaliswa kwaphela. Satjengisa bona iBhabhiloni lizokutjhatjhalaliswa *unomphela*. Ungabubona ubufakazi bokuzaliseka kwamezwi la. Amarubhi weBhabhiloni lekadeni—asendaweni emakhilomitha ama-80 esewula yeBaghdad, e-Iraq—abufakazi bokobana lokho uJehova akutjhoko ngo-Isaya kuzalisekile: “Ngizolithanyela ngomthanyelo wokutjhabalalisa.”—Isaya 14:22, 23.*

* Nawufuna ilwazi elingezelelekileko ngeemporofido zeBhayibhili, qala amakhasi-27-9 wencwajana ethi, *Incwadi Yabo Bonke Abantu* (efumaneka ngesiZulu) egadangiswe boFakazi BakaJehova.

16. (a) U-Isaya wabikezelani ngalokho okuzokwenzeka emaswapheleni ngeBhabhiloni? (b) Szaliseka bunjani isiporofido saka-Isaya esiphathelelene nokutjhatjhalaliswa kweBhabhiloni?



¹⁷ Ukucabangela ukuthembeka kweemporofido zeBhayibhili kuqinisa ikholo, akusinjalo? Kwamambala, nengabe uJehova uZimu wazizalisa iinthembiso zakhe esikhathini esidlulileko, asinakuzaza bonyana uzosizalisa isiporofido sakhe sokwenza iphasi libe yiparadeyisi. (Numeri 23:19) Ngokuqinisekileko, “sinthemba lepilo engapheliko uZimu, ongakhulumi amala, asithembisa yona ngaphambilini.”—KuTitosi 1:2, NW.*

“ILIZWI LAKAZIMU LIPHILILE”

¹⁸ Kilokho esele sikufundile esahlukwenesi, kuyakhanya bona kwamambala iBhayibhili yincwadi engafani nezinye. Ukuqakatheka kweBhayibhili akwenziwa kuvumelana kweengenyene zalo kwaphela, kunemba kwezomlando nesayensi,

* Ukutjhatjhaliswa kweBhabhiloni kusibonelo esisodwa seemporofido zeBhayibhili ezazalisekako. Ezinye iimbonelo zihlanganisa ukutjhatjhaliswa kweTire neNiniva. (Ezekiyeli 26:1-5; Zefaniya 2:13-15) Nesiporofido sakaDanyela sabikezela ukulandelana kweembuso ezokubusa iphasi ngemva kweBhabhiloni. Lokhu kuhlanganisa amaMede namaPheresiya neGrisi. (Danyela 8:5-7, 20-22) Nawufuna imininingwana malungana neemporofido ezikhuluma ngoMesiya ezazaliseka kuJesu Krestu, qala Isithasiselo, amakhasi-199-201.

17. Ukuzaliseka kweemporofido zeBhayibhili kuliqinisa njani ikholo?

18. Ngimaphi amezwi anamandla umpostoli omKrestu uPowula awatjho ‘ngelizwi lakaZimu’?

Amarubhi weBhabhiloni



kuhlakanipha okuberegako, neemporofido ezithembekileko. Umphostoli uPowula omKrestu watlola: “Ilizwi lakaZimu liphilile linamandla libukhali kunazo zoke iinsabula ezisika mahlangothi womabili. Lihlaba lingene beliyofika ehlanganweni yomphefumulo nomoya, nalapho kuhlangukhona amathambo nomongo. Lingumahluleli wesazelo, lahlulela iintjisolozomuntu nemizindlo esehliziyweni yakhe.”—KumaHebheru 4:12.

¹⁹ Ukufunda “ilizwi,” nofana umlayezo kaZimu oseBhayibhilini kungatjhugulula ipilo yethu. Kungasirhelebha sizihlole ngendlela esingakhenge sizihlole ngayo ngaphambilini. Singathi siyamthanda uZimu kodwana indlela esisabela ngayo eLizwini lakhe eliphefumulelweko, iBhayibhili, kwambula lokho esikucabangako, neehloso zamambala zehliziyo.

²⁰ Kwamambala, iBhayibhili yincwadi evela kuZimu. Yincwadi okufuze ifundwe, ifundisise begodu ithandwe. Tjengisa ukuthokoza kwakho ngesipho esivela kuZimu ngokuragela phambili ufundisise lokho elikumumetheko. Njengombana ukwenza lokho uzokuba nelwazi elitjhingileko lomnqopho kaZimu ngabantu. Ukufumana bona umnqopho loyo uyini, nokobana uzokuzaliseka njani, kuzokucocwa ngakho esahlukweni esilandelako.

19, 20. (a) IBhayibhili ingakurhelebha njani bona uzihlole? (b) Ungakutjengisa njani ukuthokoza ngesipho esivela kuZimu esingafani nezinye, iBhayibhili?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- IBhayibhili yincwadi efunzelelwe nguZimu, ngalokho inembile begodu ithembekile.
—2 KuThimothi 3:16.
- Okumumethwe liLizwi lakaZimu kuberega ekuphileni kwelanga nelanga.—Isaya 48:17.
- Iinthembiso zakaZimu eziseBhayibhilini ngo-kuqinisekileko zizokuzaliseka.—Numeri 23:19.

Uyini Umnqopho kaZimu Ngephasi?

Uyini umnqopho kaZimu ngesintu?

Ububusi bakaZimu baphikiswa njani?

Kuzokuba njani ukuphila esikhathini esizako?

UMNQOPHO kaZimu ngephasi muhle kwamambala. UJehova ufuna iphasi lizale abantu abathabileko nabanepilo. IBhayibhili ithi, “UZimu wenza isimu ye-Edeni” begodu “wenza bona kumile . . . yoke imithi efiselekako emehlweni womuntu ifanelekele ukudliwa.” Ngemva kobana uZimu abumbe indoda nomfazi bokuthoma, u-Adamu no-Efa, Wababeka ekhaya elihle wathi kibo: “Belethani nande nizalise iphasi nilihlule.” (Genesisi 1:28; 2:8, 9, 15) Ngalokho bekumnqopho kaZimu bona abantu babe nabantwana, benze loke iphasi libe yiparadeyisi, batlhogomele neelwana.

² Ucabanga bona umnqopho kaJehova uZimu wokobana abantu bahlale ephasini eliyiparadeyisi uzokuzaliseka? UZimu wathi: “Ngikukhulumile nokukukhuluma, ngizokwenzana.” (Isaya 46:9-11; 55:11) Kwamambala, umnqopho kaZimu uzokuzaliseka! UZimu wathi “khenge alibumbele ilize [iphasi], kodwana walibumbela bona lihlahlewe nokuhlahlwa.” (Isaya 45:18) UZimu gade afuna bona kuphile abantu abanjani ephasini? Begodu gade afuna bona abantwaba baphile isikhathi eside kangangani? IBhayibhili iyaphendula:

1. Uyini umnqopho kaZimu ngephasi?
2. (a) Sazi njani bona umnqopho kaZimu ngephasi uzokuzaliseka?
(b) IBhayibhili ithi babantu abanjani abazokuphila ngokungapheliko?

“Abalungileko bazokudla ilifa lephasi, bazokuhlala kilo ngokungapheliko.”—AmaRhalani 37:29; ISambulo 21:3, 4.

³ Kuliqiniso, lokhu akukenzeki nje. Abantu nje bayagu-la, bayafa, bayalwa nokulwa, bayabulalana. Kukhona okwenzekileko. Nokho siyaqiniseka, uZimu bekangakanqophi bona iphasi libe njengombana silibona namhlanjesi! Kwenzekeni? Kubayini umnqopho kaZimu ungakazaliseki? Ayikho incwadi yomlando etlolwe mumuntu engasitjela, ngombana umraro wathoma ezulwini.

ISITHOMO SENABA

⁴ Incwadi yokuthoma yeBhayibhili isitjela ngaloyo ophikisana noZimu owavela esimini ye-Edeni. Umphikisi lo uhlathululwe “njengenyoka,” kodwana gade angasiso isilwana. Incwadi yamaswaphelo yeBhayibhili imbiza bona ‘Mhlebi, uSathana, umkhohlisi wephasi loke.’ Ubizwa nangokobana ‘yinyoka yamambala.’ (Genesis 3:1; ISambulo 12:9) Ingilozu enamandla le, namtjhana isibunjwa somoya esingabonakalikwesi, saberegisa inyoka bona sikhulume no-Efa, njengalokha umuntu onobukghoni angenza ngasuthi ilizwi lakhe livela kunompopi oseduze. Akunakuzaza bona isibunjwa somoyesi gade sikhona lokha uZimu nakalungiselela abantu iphasi.—Jobhi 38:4, 7.

⁵ Njengombana yoke indalo kaJehova beyiphelele, aloke, ngubani owenza “uSathana [uDeveli, NW]” lo? Ngamezwi abekwe bulula, *enye yamadodana kaZimu womoya enamandla yazenza uDeveli*. Kwenzeka njani lokho? Nokho umuntu okhe walunga begodu wathembeka angatjhintjha abe lisela. Kwenzeka njani lokho? Umuntu angavumela ikhanuko embi ikhule ehliziywenakhe. Nengabe ura-

3. Ngibuphi ubujamo obudanisako obukhona nje ephasini, begodu lokhu kuphakamisa miphi iimbuzo?

4, 5. (a) Kuhle-kuhle ngubani owakhuluma no-Efa aberegisa inyoka? (b) Umuntu okhe walunga begodu wathembeka angatjhintjha njani abe lisela?

gela phambili *ngokucabanga ngayo*, ikhanuko embi le ingaba namandla khulu. Nekuvela ithuba, uzokwenza ngokuvumelana nekhanuko embi egade alokhu acabanga ngayo. —Jakobosi 1:13-15.

⁶ Ngilokho okwenzeka ngoSathana uDeveli. Kungenzeka bona wezwa lokha uZimu nekatjela u-Adamu no-Efa bona babe nabantwana begodu bazalise iphasi ngenzalo yabo. (Genesisi 1:27, 28) USathana wacabanga, ‘Abantwaba bangakhulekela mina kunoZimu!’ Ngalokho ikhanuko embi yakheka ehliziywenakhe. Emaswapheleni, wakhohlisa u-Efa ngokumtjela amala ngoZimu. (Genesisi 3:1-5) Ngalokho waba “nguDeveli,” okutjho “uMhlebi.” Ngesikhathi esifanako, waba “nguSathana,” okutjho “uMphikisi.”

⁷ Ngokuberegisa amala namano, uSathana uDeveli wabangela u-Adamu no-Efa bona bangalaleli uZimu. (Genesisi 2:17; 3:6) Umphumela, waba kukobana emaswapheleni bahlongakale, njengombana uZimu wathi kuzokwenzeka nabangalaleli. (Genesisi 3:17-19) Njengombana u-Adamu wona, ngalokho-ke yoke inzalo yakhe yazuza isono kuye. (Roma 5:12) Ubujamobu bungafaniswa nepani yokubhaga uburotho. Nengabe ipani ibhodokile, kwenzekani ebu-rothweni obunye nobunye obubhagwe ngepani leyo? Ubu-rotho obunye nobunye buphuma bubhodokile. Ngokufanako, umuntu nomuntu uzuze “ukubhodoka” namtjhana ukungaphelile kwaka-Adamu. Ngikho boke abantu baluphala begodu bahlongakala.—Roma 3:23.

⁸ Lokha uSathana nakabangela u-Adamu no-Efa bona bone kuZimu, kwamambala gade avukela. Gade aphikisana nobubusi bakaJehova. Eqinisweni, uSathana gade athi:

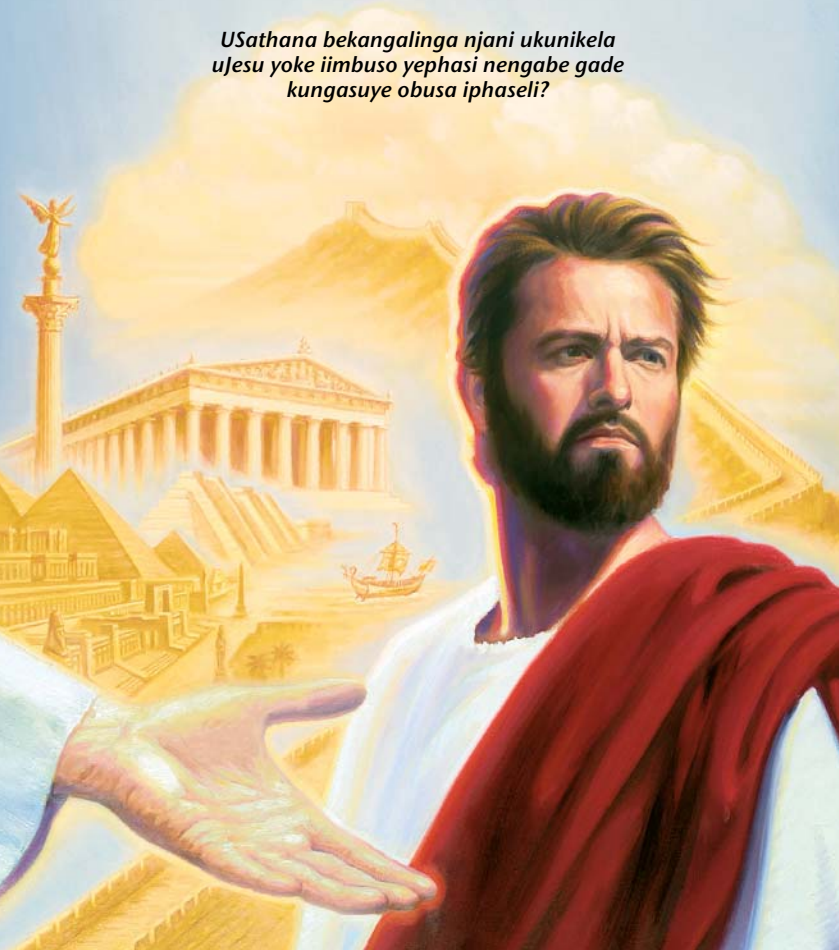
6. Kweza njani bona indodana kaZimu yomoya enamandla ibe nguSathana uDeveli?

7. (a) Kubayini u-Adamu no-Efa bahlongakala? (b) Kubayini yoke inzalo ka-Adamu iluphala begodu ihlongakala?

8, 9. (a) Kuhle-kuhle ngikuphi ukuphikisa uSathana akwenzako? (b) Kubayini uZimu angakhenge azitjhabalalise khonokho iinhlubukezi?

'UZimu mbusi omumbi. USathana gade athi uZimu ukhuluma amala begodu udima abantu bakhe izinto ezihle. Abantu abatlhogi ukubuswa nguZimu. Bangazenzela ngokwabo isiqunto bona khuyini okulungileko nokungakalungi.

USathana bekangalinga njani ukunikela uJesu yoke iibuso yephasi nengabe gade kungasuye obusa iphaseli?



Begodu kuzobakhambela kuhle ngaphasi kokubusa kwami.' UZimu bekazokusingatha njani ukuphikisokhu? Abanye bacabanga bona uZimu ngathana wazibulala zoke iinhlubukezi. Kodwana lokhu bekuzokunikela uSathana ipendulo na? Bekuzokutjengisa bonyana indlela yakaZimu yokubusa ilungile?

⁹ Ukulunga kwakaJehova bengekhe kwamvumela bonyana abulale iinhlubukezo khonokho. Wabona bonyana kutlhogeka isikhathi ukuphendula ukuphikisa kwakaSathana ngendlela eyanelisako begodu nokutjengisa bonyana uDeveli unamala. Ngalokho uZimu wabona bona avumele abantu bazibuse isikhatjhana ngaphasi kokulawula kwakaSathana. Bona kubayini uJehova enza lokho, begodu kubayini avumela kudlule isikhathi eside kangaka ngaphambi kokobana alungise umraro lo kuzokucocwa ngakho eSahlukweni-11 sencwadi le. Nokho, kuhle ukucabanga ngalokhu: Bekulungile na bona u-Adamu no-Efa bakholwe uSathana, ongakhenge abenzele nanyana yini ehle? Gade kulungile na ukukholelwa bona uJehova, obanikele zoke izinto egade banazo, unelunya namala? Bewungenzani wena?

¹⁰ Kuhle ukucabanga ngeembuzo le, ngombana omunye nomunye wethu uqalene nobujamo obufanako namhlanjesi. Iye, unethuba lokusekela ihlangothi lakaJehova ekuphenduleni ukuphikisa kwakaSathana. Ungamukela uJehova njengoMbusi begodu urhelebhe ekutjengiseni bona uSathana unamala. (AmaRhalani 73:28; Iziyema 27:11) Ngokudanisako, bambalwa eenkulungwaneni ezimabhiliyoni zabantu ephasineli, abenza ukukhetha okunjalo. Lokhu kuphakamisa umbuzo oqakathekileko, Kwamambala iBhayibhili ifundisa bonyana uSathana ubusa iphaseli?

10. Singaba njani sehlangothini lakaJehova ekuphenduleni ukuphikisa kwakaSathana?

NGUBANI UMBUSI WEPHASELI?

¹¹ UJesu akhenge abe nokuzaza bonyana uSathana mbusi wephaseli. Ngendlela esimangaliso, uSathana watjengisa uJesu “boke ubukhosi bephasi nobukhulu balo.” USathana wathembisa uJesu godu: “Koke lokhu ngizakunikela, lo-kha newungaguqa ungikhothamele.” (Matewu 4:8, 9; Luka 4:5, 6) Akhe ucabange ngalokhu. Intwele beyizokuba *silingo* kuJesu na nengabe uSathana gade angasuye umbusi weembuso le? UJesu akhenge ale bona boke aborhulumende bephaseli ngebakaSathana. Eqinisweni, uJesu gade azokwala, nengabe uSathana gade anganamandla eembusweni le.

¹² Kwamambala, uJehova uZimu mninimandla woke, Mbumbi wezulu nephasi elikarisako. (ISambulo 4:11) Nokho, akukho lapho iBhayibhili isitjela khona bona uJehova uZimu noJesu Krestu babusi bephaseli. Eqinisweni, ngokunembileko uJesu waqalisa kuSathana bona “umphathi wephaseli.” (Jwanisi 12:31; 14:30; 16:11) NeBhayibhili iqalisa kuSathana uDeveli bona ‘ngusingazimu wephasi.’ (2 Kwebekorinte 4:3, 4) Malungana nomphikisi lo, namtjhana uSathana, umpostoli omKrestu uJwanisi watlola wathi: ‘Iphasi loke lisemandleni wokhohlakeleko.’—1 Kajwanisi 5:19.

INDLELA IPHASI LAKASATHANA ELIZOKUPHELISWA NGAYO

¹³ Qobe mnyaka odlulako, iphaseli liba yingozi khulu. Li-zele ipi, ukungathembeki kwabezombanganarha, abadosiphambili bekolo ababazenzisi, neenlelesi ezinelunya. Iphasi loke ngekhe lilungiseke. IBhayibhili imbula bona isikhati sitjhidele lapho uZimu azokuqeda iphasi elimbi phakathi nepi yakhe ye-Amagedoni. Iphaseli lizokujanyiselelwa liphasi elitjha elinokulunga.—ISambulo 16:14-16.

11, 12. (a) Ukulingwa kwakaJesu kutjengisa njani bona uSathana mbusi wephaseli? (b) Ngibuphi obunye ubufakazi obutjengisa bona uSathana mbusi wephaseli?

13. Kubayini kutlhogeka iphasi elitjha?

¹⁴ UJehova uZimu wakhetha uJesu Krestu bona abe Mbusi woMbuso Wakhe wezulwini, namtjhana urhulumende. Esikhathini esadlulako, iBhayibhili yabikezela: “Sibelethe-lwe umntwana, siphiwe indodana: umbuso uzokuba semahlombayo: begodu izokubizwa bona . . . yiKosi yoKuthula. Umbuso nokuthula angekhe kwaphela.” (Isaya 9:6, 7, *King James Version*) Malungana nombuso lo, uJesu wafundisa abalandeli bakhe bona bathandaze bathi: “Umbuso wakho awuze; intando yakho ayenziwe ephasinapha njengezulwini.” (Matewu 6:10) Njengombana sizokubona ngokukhamba kwesikhathi encwadini le, uMbuso kaZimu msinyana uzokususa yoke imibuso yephasi, wona ngokwawo uzoyijamiselela. (Danyela 2:44) Ngemva kwalokho uMbuso kaZimu uzokwenza iphasi loke libe yiparadeyisi.

IPHASI ELITJHA LITJHIDELE!

¹⁵ IBhayibhili iyasiqinisekisa: “Kodwana ngesithembiso [sakaZimu] silindele amazulu amatjha, nephasi elitjha, la-pho kuyokubusa khona ukulunga.” (2 KaPitrosi 3:13; Isaya 65:17) Ngezinye iinkhathi iBhayibhili neyikhuluma “ngephasi,” iqalise ebantwini abaphila kilo. (Genesisi 11:1) Ngalokho-ke, “nephasi elitjha” lokulunga mphakathi wabantu abamukelwa nguZimu.

¹⁶ UJesu wathembisa bonyana ephasini elitjha elitjhidelako, labo abamukelwa nguZimu bazokufumana “ipilo engapheliko.” (Markosi 10:30) Sibawa uvule iBhayibhilakho kuJwanisi 3:16 no-17:3, ufunde ngalokho uJesu athi kufuneka sikwenze nesizakufumana ukuphila okungapheliko. Njenge cabangela iimbusiso eziseBhayibhilini ezizokuthatjelwa ngilabo abafanelekela ukufumana isipho esihlesi esivela kuZimu ephasini elitjhidelako iParadeyisi.

14. UZimu wakhetha bani bona abe Mbusi woMbuso Wakhe, begodu lokho kwabikezelwa njani?

15. Liyini ‘iphasi elitjha’?

16. Ngisiphi isipho esinganakumadani swa esivela kuZimu kilabo abamukelako, begodu kufuneka senzeni bona sisifumane?

¹⁷ *Ubumbi, ipi, ubulelesi nenturhu ngekhe zisaba khona.* “Omumbi ngekhe asaba khona . . . Kodwana abathobekileko ngibo abazokudla ilifa lephasi.” (AmaRhalani 37:10, 11) Kuzokuba nokuthula ngombana uZimu, “uthulisa izipi ephasini lokana.” (AmaRhalani 46:9; Isaya 2:4) Ngemva kwalokho “olungileko uzokuhluma, ukuthula kuzokuba kukhulu bekube kulapho inyanga ingasekho”—lokho kujho bona ukuthula ngekhe kuphele!—AmaRhalani 72:7.

¹⁸ *Abakhulekeli bakaJehova bazokuvikeleka.* Ngokufana nama-Israyeli eenkhathini zeBhayibhili nalalela uZimu gade azokuhlala ngokuvikeleka. (Lefitikosi 25:18, 19) Qala bonyana kuzokuba mnandi kangangani ukuthabela ukuvikeleka okunjalo eParadeyisini!—Isaya 32:18; Mika 4:4.

¹⁹ *Ngekhe kusaba nendlala.* Umrhubi wavuma wathi: “Kuzokuba nokusanthoro okunengi ephasini. Kuzokuba noku-phuphuma esiqongolweni seentaba.” (AmaRhalani 72:16) UJehova uZimu uzokubusisa abalungileko bakhe, “iphasi ngokwalo lizokukhiqiza.—AmaRhalani 67:6.

²⁰ *Iphasi loke lizokuba yiparadeyisi.* Kuzokuba khona izindlu neentoni ezihle ephasini elakhe lamoroswa babantu abanesono. (Isaya 65:21-24; ISambulo 11:18) Njengombana isikhathi sikhamba, iingcenyane zephasi okuhlalwa kizo nje, zizokwanda bekube kulapho loke iphasi selilihle begodu likhiqiza njengesimu ye-Edeni. UZimu angekhe abhalwa ‘ukuvula isandla sakhe anelise isifiso sakho koke okuphilako.’—AmaRhalani 145:16.

²¹ *Kuzokuba nokuthula phakathi kwabantu neenlwana.* Imbandana neenlwana zekhaya zizokudla ndawonye.

17, 18. Singaqiniseka njani bona ukuthula nokuvikeleka kuzokuba khona ephasini loke?

19. Sazi njani bonyana ukudla kuzokuba kunengi ephasini lakaZimu elitjha?

20. Kubayini singaqiniseka bona iphasi loke lizokuba yiparadeyisi?

21. Yini etjengisa bona kuzokuba nokuthula phakathi kwabantu neenlwana?



Ngitjho nomntwana omncani angekhe azisaba iinlwana eziyingozi namhlanjesi.—Isaya 11:6-9; 65:25.

²² *Ngekhe kusaba khona ukugula.* NjengoMbusi woMbuso kaZimu wezulwini, uJesu uzokulapha abantu ngesilinganiso esikhulu kunaleso egade alapha ngaso lokha negade asephasini. (Matewu 9:35; Markosi 1:40-42; Jwanisi 5:5-9) Ngemva kwalokho, “akekho ohlala khona ozokuthi: Ngiyagula.”—Isaya 33:24; 35:5, 6.

²³ *Abathandekako bethu bazokuvuswa banethemba lokungafi.* Boke abalele emalibeni abasemkhumbulweni kaZimu bazokuvuswa. Eqinisweni, “olungileko nongakalungi, bazovuka kwabafileko.”—IZenzo 24:15; Jwanisi 5:28, 29.

²⁴ Qala bona lingomuso elihle kangangani elilindelwe ngilabo abakhetha ukufunda ngoMbumbi Omkhulu, uJehova uZimu, begodu bamkhonze! UJesu gade akhuluma ngeParadeyisi elizako lokha nakathembisa umenzi wobumbi owafa eqadi kwakhe: “Uzaba nami eParadeyisini.” (Luka 23:43) Kuqakathekile bona sifunde okungezelelekileko ngoJesu Krestu, ngaye zoke iimbuiswezi zizokwenzeka.

22. Kuzokwenzekani ngokugula?

23. Kubayini ukuvuswa kwabafileko kuzokuletha ithabo kithi?

24. Uzizwa njani ngokuphila eParadeyisini ephasini?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Umnqopho kaZimu wokwenza iphasi libe yiparadeyisi uzokuzaliseka.—Isaya 45:18; 55:11.
- Iphasini nje libuswa nguSathana.—Jwanisi 12:31; 1 KaJwanisi 5:19.
- Ephasini elitjha elizako, uZimu uzokuletha iimbuiso ezinengi ebantwini.—AmaRhalani 37:10, 11, 29.

Ngubani UJesu Krestu?

UJesu unayiphi indima ekhethekileko?

Wavelaphi?

Bekamumuntu onjani?

KUNABANTU abanengi abadumileko ephasini. Abanye baziwa khulu emphakathini, edorobheni namtjhana enarheni abahlala kiyo. Abanye baziwa ephasini loke. Nokho, ukwazi ibizo lomuntu odumileko akutjho bonyana *umazi* kwamambala. Akutjho bona wazi koke ngemvelaphi yakhe, nokobana kuhle-kuhle umumuntu onjani.

² Abantu ephasini loke kunokuthileko abakhe bakuzwa ngoJesu Krestu, ngitjho namtjhana aphila eemnyakeni epheze ibe zi-2 000 ezadlulako. Nokho, abantu abanengi abazi bonyana kwamambala ngubani uJesu. Abanye bathi bekumumuntu olungileko nje kwaphela. Abanye gade bathi bekamporofidi kwaphela. Kanti abanye bakholelwa bona uJesu nguZimu begodu kufuze akhulekelwe. Kuliqiniso lokho na?

³ Kuqakathekile ngawe bona wazi iqiniso ngoJesu. Kubayini kunjalo? Ngombana iBhayibhili ithi: “Ukuphila okungapheliko kutjho ukwazi uZimu isibili, *nokwazi uJesu Krestu, omthumileko.*” (Jwanisi 17:3) Iye, ukwazi iqiniso ngoJehova uZimu nangoJesu Krestu kungakwenza uphile ngokungapheliko ephasini eliyiparadeyisi. (Jwanisi 14:6) Ukungezelela kilokho, uJesu usibekela isibonelo esizidlula zoke sendlela okufuze siphile ngayo nendlela yokuphatha abanye abantu. (Jwanisi 13:34, 35) Esihlokweni sokuthoma sencwadi le, sicoce

1, 2. (a) Kubayini ukwazi umuntu odumileko kungatjho bona *umazi* kwamambala? (b) Yini kwamambala abantu abangayaziko ngoJesu?

3. Kubayini kuqakathekile ngawe ukwazi iqiniso ngoJesu?



Khuyini Kwamambala Okufundiswa YiBhayibhili?

ngokwazi iqiniso ngoZimu. Nje-ke, akhe sicabangele lokho iBhayibhili kwamambala ekufundisako ngoJesu Krestu.

UMESIYA OTHENJISIWEKO

⁴ Kusasele isikhathi eside bona uJesu abelethwe, iBhayibhili yabikezela ukufika kwaloyo uZimu azomthuma bona abe nguMesiya namtjhana uKrestu. Isiqu esithi “Mesiya” (sivela ebizweni lesiHebheru) nesithi “Krestu” (sivela ebizweni lesi-Girigi) zitjho bona “Ozesiweko.” Othenjisiweko Lo bekazokuzeswa, okutjho bona uZimu bekazombeka esikhundleni esikhethekileko. Ezahlukweni eziphambidlana zencwadi le, sizokufunda okungezelekileko ngendima eqakathekileko kaMesiya ekuzalisekeni kweenthebiso

4. Isiqu esithi “Mesiya” nesithi “Krestu” zitjho ukuthini?

***Nakabhabhadiswako, uJesu waba
nguMesiya namtjhana uKrestu***



zakaZimu. Sizokufunda nangeembusiso uJesu angasilethela zona ngitjho kwanje. Ngaphambi kokobana uJesu abelethwe, kuyakhanya bona abanengi gade bazibuza bona, ‘Ngubani ozokuba nguMesiya?’

⁵ Ekhulwini lokuthoma leemnyaka ngeenkhathe zakajesu [K.J.], abafundi bakaJesu weNazaretha bebanganakho nokuncani ukuzaza bona uJesu unguMesiya okwabikezelwa ngaye. (Jwanisi 1:41) Omunye wabafundi, indoda ebizwa bona ngu-Simoni Pitrosi, yatjho ngokutjaphulukileko kuJesu: “Ungu-Krestu.” (Matewu 16:16) Nokho, abafundi bakghona njani—begodu nathi singakghona njani—ukuqiniseka kwamambala bona uJesu gade anguMesiya othenjisiweko?

⁶ Abaporofidi bakaZimu abaphila ngaphambi kokobana uJesu abelethwe, babikezela izinto ezinengi malungana noMesiya. Imininingwana le, beyizokurhelebha abanye bona bakghone ukumbona. Lokho singakufanisa bunje: Akhe si-thi bakubawe bona uyokuthatha umuntu ongamaziko esite-tjhini esiphithizelako seembhesi, sesitimela namtjhana edoyelweni lemphaphamtjhini. Bekungekhe kwaba bhedere na nebangakunikela imininingwana embalwa ozombona ngayo umuntu loyo? Ngendlela efanako, ngeemporofido zeBhayibhili, uJehova wanikela ihlathululo ezwakalako yalokho uMesiya egade azokwenza nezinto azokuqalana nazo. Ukuzaliseka kweemporofido ezinengezi, bekuzokurhelebha abathembekileko bona bambone kuhle uMesiya.

⁷ Cabangela nanzi iimbonelo eembili. Sokuthoma, kusasele iimnyaka ema-700 bona kwenzeke, umporofidi uMika wabikizela bona Othenjisiweko uzokubelethelwa eBetelehma, idorobha elincani lenarheni yakwaJuda. (Mika 5:2) Ekinisweni, wabelethelwaphi uJesu? Iye, kilo idorobhelo! (Matewu 2:1, 3-9) Kwesibili, kusasele amakhulukhulu weemnyaka, isiporofido esitlolwe kuDanyela 9:25 sakhomba umnyaka

5. Malungana noJesu khuyini abafundi bakhe egade baqiniseka ngayo?

6. Tjengisa bonyana uJehova ubarhelebhe njani abantu abathembekileko bona bakghone ukumbona uMesiya.

7. Ngiziphi iemporofido eembili ezazaliseka malungana noJesu?

uMesiya azokuvela ngawo—ngo 29 K.J.* Ukuzaliseka kwalo-khu nezinye iimporofido kutjengisa bona uJesu bekanguMesiya othenjisiweko.

⁸ Obunye ubufakazi bokobana uJesu gade anguMesiya babonakala sele kuzokuphela umnyaka ka-29 K.J. Lo, mnyaka uJesu aya ngawo kuJwanisi umbhabhadisi bona ambhabhadise eMlanjeni iJordan. UJehova wathembisa uJwanisi itshwayo angabona ngalo uMesiya. UJwanisi walibona itshwayelo uJesu nakabhabhadiswako. IBhayibhili ithi naku okwenzekako: “Kwathi msinyana bona uJesu abhabhadiswe, waphuma ngemanzini. Kwathi izulu lavuleka, wabona uMoya kaZimu urhuluka njengezuba usehlela phezu kwakhe. Yeke ilizwi lavela ezulwini lisithi: ‘Le yiNdodana yami ethandekako, ngithabe khulu ngayo.’” (Matewu 3:16, 17) Ngenmva kokobana ezwile bewabona lokho okwenzekileko, uJwanisi khenge abe nokuzaza bona uJesu bekathunywe nguZimu. (Jwanisi 1:32-34) Lokha umoya kaZimu, namtjhana amandla aberegako, uthululelwa kuye, mhlokho uJesu waba nguMesiya, namtjhana uKrestu, owakhethwa bona abe Mdosiphambili neKosi.—Isaya 55:4.

⁹ Ukuzaliseka kweemporofido zeBhayibhili nobufakazi obanikelwa nguJehova uZimu butjengisa ngokunqophileko bona uJesu bekanguMesiya othenjisiweko. Kodwana iBhayibhili iphendula neminye iimbuzo eembili eqakathekileko malungana noJesu Krestu: Wavelaphi, begodu bekamumuntu onjani?

WAVELA KUPHI UJESU?

¹⁰ IBhayibhili ifundisa bona uJesu waphila ezulwini nga-

* Nawufuna ihlathululo yesiporofido sakaDanyela esazaliseka malungana noJesu, qala Isithasiselo, emakhasini-197-9.

8, 9. Ngibuphi ubufakazi bokobana uJesu bekanguMesiya obabonakala lokha nabhabhadiswako?

10. Khuyini iBhayibhili ekufundisako malungana nokuphila kwakaJesu ngaphambi kobana eze ephasini?

phambi kobana eze ephasini. UMika waporofida bona uMesiya uzokubelethelwa eBhetlehema, begodu wathi isithomo Sakhe “sisukela eenkhathini zokuthoma.” (Mika 5:2) Ezehlakalweni ezinengi, uJesu ngokwakhe wathi wakhe waphila ezulwini ngaphambi kobana abelethwe njengomuntu. (Jwanisi 3:13; 6:38, 62; 17:4, 5) Njengesibunjwa somoya sezulwini, uJesu waba nobuhlobo obukhethekileko noJehova.

¹¹ UJesu uyiNdodana kaJehova eligugu khulu—ngebanga elihle. Ubizwa bona “ulizibulo lakho koke okubunjiweko,” ngombana gade asibunjwa sakaZimu sokuthoma.* (KwebeKholose 1:15) Kunokuthileko okwenza bona iNdodana le ibe ngekhethekileko. IyiNdodana kaZimu “ekukuphela kwayo.” (Jwanisi 3:16) Lokhu kutjho bona uJesu nguye kwaphela uZimu ambumba ngokwakhe. UJesu nguye yedwa uZimu ambe-regisako ngesikhathi Abumba zoke izinto. (KwebeKholose 1:16) Ngemva kwalokho, uJesu wabizwa bona ‘nguLizwi.’ (Jwanisi 1:14) Lokhu kusitjela bona bekamkhulumeli kaZimu, wadlulisela iinlayezo neenqophiso kwamanye amadodana kaYise, womoya nababantu.

¹² INdodana yokuthoma ilingana noZimu na, njengombana abanye bakholelwa njalo? Lokho akusikho okufundiswa yiBhayibhili. Njengombana sibonile esigabeni esidlulileko, iNdodana yabunjwa. Kuyakhanya bonyana uJesu waba nesithomo, kukulapho uJehova uZimu anganaso isithomo namtjhana isiphelo. (AmaRhalani 90:2) INdodana kaZimu eukuphela kwayo akhange icabange namtjhana ilinge ukulingana noYise. IBhayibhili ifundisa ngokukhanyako bona uYise mkhulu kuneNdodana. (Jwanisi 14:28; 1 KwebeKorinte 11:3)

* UJehova ubizwa bona nguBaba, ngombana Mbumbi. (Isaya 64:8) Solokhu uJesu abunjwa nguZimu, ubizwa bona yiNdodana kaZimu. Ngamabanga afanako, ezinye iimbunjwa zomoya ngitjho nomuntu wokuthoma u-Adamu babizwa bona madodana kaZimu.—Jobhi 1:6; Luka 3:38.

11. IBhayibhili itjengisa njani bona uJesu uyiNdodana kaJehova eligugu khulu?

12. Sazi njani bona iNdodana yokuthoma kaZimu ayilingani Naye?

UJehova ayedwa “NguZimu uMninimandla woke.” (Genesisi 17:1) Ngalokho, akalingani nomuntu.*

¹³ UJehova neNdodana yakhe yokuthoma bathabela itjhebiswano iimnyaka eyibhiliyoni—kusasele isikhathi eside ngaphambi kobana abumbe izulu nephasi. Qala bonyana gade bathandana kangangani! (Jwanisi 3:35; 14:31) INdodana ethandekako le gade ifana noYise. Kungalokho iBhayibhili neyiqalisa eNdodaneni le ithi, “umfanekiso wakaZimu ongabonakaliko.” (Kwebekholose 1:15) Kwamambala, ngitjho neNdodana yomuntu ingafuza uyise ngeendlela ezinengi, iNdodana yezulwini le yatjengisa iimfanelo, nobuntu bakaYise.

¹⁴ INdodana kaJehova ekukuphela kwayo, ngokuzithandela yatjhiya izulu yeza ephasini izokuphila njengomuntu. Kodwana nawucabangako, ‘Kwenzeka njani bona isibunjwa somoya sibeletwe njengomuntu?’ Ukuzalisa lokhu, uJehova wenza isimangaliso. Wadlulisela ukuphila kweNdodanakhe yokuthoma kusuka ezulwini kuya esibeletweni sentombi yomJuda ibizo layo elinguMariya. Akakho ubaba omumuntu owabandakanyeka ekubeletweni kwayo. UMariya wabeletha indodana enganasono begodu ibizo layo nguJesu.—Luka 1:30-35.

UJESU GADE AMUMUNTU ONJANI?

¹⁵ Lokho uJesu akutjhoko nakwenzako nasesephasini kuzosirhelebha bona simazi kuhle. Ngaphezu kwalokho, singamazi bhedere uJehova ngoJesu. Kubayini kunjalo endabeni le? Khumbula bona iNdodana le yenziwe ngomfanekiso kaYise. Kungalokho uJesu watjela omunye wabafundi bakhe bona: “Loyo ongibonileko mina, ubone uBaba.” (Jwanisi 14:9) Ii-

* Ukufumana ubufakazi obungezelelekileko bokobana iNdodana yokuthoma kaZimu ayilingani Naye, qala Isithasiselo, emakhasini-201-4.

13. Itjho ukuthini iBhayibhili neyithi iNdodana le, “umfanekiso wakaZimu ongabonakaliko”?

14. Kwenzeka njani bona iNdodana kaJehova ekukuphela kwayo ibeletwe njengomuntu?

15. Kubayini singathi singamazi bhedere uJehova ngoJesu?

ncwadi ezine zeBhayibhili ezaziwa ngokobana maVangeli—lakaMatewu, lakaMarkosi, lakaLuka nelakaJwanisi—asitjela khulu-khulu ngokuphila, nezinto azenzako, begodu nangeemfanelo zobuntu bakaJesu Krestu.

¹⁶ UJesu gade aziwa ngokobana “Mfundisi.” (Jwanisi 1:38; 13:13) Khuyini ayifundisako? Ngokuyihloko, umlayezo wakhe gade kukukhuluma ‘ngeendaba ezimnandi zombuso’—okuMbuso kaZimu, urhulumende wezulwini ozokubusa ephasini loke begodu ozokuletha iimbusiso ezinengi ebantwini abalalelako. (Matewu 4:23) Gade uvela kubani umlayezo lo? UJesu ngokwakhe wathi: “Engikufundisako akusiyifundiso yami, kodwana ivela kuZimu,” uJehova. (Jwanisi 7:16) UJesu gade azi bona uYise ufuna abantu bezwe ngeendaba ezimnandi zoMbuso. Esahlukweni sobu-8, sizokufunda okungezelelekileko malungana noMbuso kaZimu begodu nalokho ozokwenza.

¹⁷ UJesu gade afundisa kuphi? Koke lapho egade afumana khona abantu—eenarheni ezikude, emadorobheni, eemzini, eentolo, nemakhaya. UJesu akhenge alindele bona abantu beze kuye. Gade aya kibo. (Markosi 6:56; Luka 19:5, 6) Kubayini uJesu akhamba ibanga elide kangaka begodu wanikela nangesikhathi sakhe esinengi atjhumayela begodu afundisa? Ngombana ukwenza lokho gade kuyintando kaZimu. Ngaso soke isikhathi uJesu bekenza intando kaYise. (Jwanisi 8:28, 29) Kodwana bekanebanga elinye elimenza atjhumaye. Waba nesirhawu ngesiqubuthu sabantu eseza kuye sizombona. (Matewu 9:35, 36) Abadosiphambili bekolo yabo gade banganandaba nabo, bekufanele ngathana babafundisa iqiniso ngoZimu nangeenhloso zakhe. UJesu bekazi bona abantu bafuna kangangani ukuzwa umlayezo woMbuso.

¹⁸ UJesu gade abathanda abantu anesirhawu esikhulu.

16. Ngokuyihloko gade uyini umlayezo kaJesu, begodu ifundiswakhe ivela kubani?

17. UJesu gade afundisa kuphi, begodu kubayini akhamba ibanga elide afundisa abanye?

18. Ngiziphi iimfanelo zakaJesu ozithanda khulu?



***UJesu watjhumayela koke lapho egade
afumana khona abantu***

Ngalokho abanye bafumana bona unobungani nomusa. Ngijho nabantwana bakufumana kulula ukuba naye. (Markosi 10:13-16) UJesu gade angakhethi. Bekakuhloya ukungathe mbeki nokungalungi. (Matewu 21:12, 13) Ngesikhathi abafazi bafumana ihlonipho encani begodu banamalungelo amanani, uJesu wabaphatha ngehlonipho. (Jwanisi 4:9, 27) Gade athobeke khulu. Kwesinye isehlakalo, wahlanza iinya wo zabapostoli bakhe, okumberego kanengi owenziwa babantu abaqalelwa phasi.

¹⁹ UJesu gade aziqala njengeziqakathekileko iintlhogo zabanye abantu. Lokhu kwabonakala kuhle lokha nakenza immangaliso zokupholisa abantu ngamandla womoya kaZimu. (Matewu 14:14) Isibonelo, kweza indoda enobulepheru kuJesu yathi: “Nawufunako, ungangihlambulula.” UJesu wayirhawukela indoda le. Ayirhawukela, wathabulula isandla sa-

19. Ngisiphi isibonelo esitjengisa bona uJesu gade azicabangela iintlhogo zabanye abantu?



khe wathinta indoda le, wathi kiyo: “Ngiyafuna, hlambuluka.” Begodu indoda egulako le yahlambuluka! (Markosi 1:40-42) Akhe ucabange bona indoda le yazizwa njani?

WATHEMBEKA BEKWABA SEKUPHELENI

²⁰ UJesu wabeka isibonelo esihle sokulalela uZimu. Wahla-
la athembekile kuYise wezulwini ngaphasi kwabo boke ubu-
jamo, nangaphezu kwakho koke ukuphikiswa nokutshwe-
nyeka. UJesu ngesibindi waphumelela ukuqalana neenlingo
zakaSathana. (Matewu 4:1-11) Ngesinye isikhathi, ezinye ii-
nhlobo zakaJesu akhenge zibe nekhola kuye, begodu zathi
“uhlangene ihloko.” (Markosi 3:21) Kodwana uJesu akhenge
abavumele bona babe nomthelela kuye; waragela phambili
enza umberego kaZimu. Ngitjho nangaphezu kokuphathwa
kumbi, uJesu wazibamba, akhenge alinge ukulimaza abaphi-
kisi bakhe.—1 KaPitrosi 2:21-23.

20, 21. UJesu wasibekela njani isibonelo esihle sokulalela uZimu?

²¹ UJesu wahlala athembekile bekwaba sekuhlongakaleni kwakhe—okunelunya, nokubuhlungu ezandleni zamanabakhe. (Kwebefilipi 2:8) Cabanga ngalokho akukghodlhelako ngelanga lakhe lamaswaphelo lokuphila njengomuntu. Wabotjhwa, wabekwa umlandu bofakazi bamala, amajaji amthwesa umlandu, wahlekwa siqubuthu sabantu abaphula umthetho, begodu watlhoriswa majoni. Abethelwe epaleni, waphfumula kwamaswaphela, walila wathi: “Sekuphelile!” (Jwanisi 19:30) Nokho, ngelanga lesithathu uJesu ahlongakale, uYise wezulwini wamvusele ekuphileni komoya. (1 KaPitrosi 3:18) Ngemva kweemveke ezimbalwa, wabuyela ezulwini. “Wabe wayohlala ngokungapheliko ngesigomeni sakaZimu” walindela ukufumana amandla wobukhosi.—KumaHetheru 10:12, 13.

²² Khuyini uJesu akuzalisa ngokuhlala athembekile bekwaba sekuhlongakaleni kwakhe? Ukuhlongakala kwakaJesu kwasivulela ithuba lokufumana ukuphila okungapheliko eparadeyisini ephasini, okuvumelana nomnqopho kaJehova wokuthoma. Indlela ukuhlongakala kwakaJesu okwenza ngayo iintwezi bona zenzeke kuzokucocwa ngakho esihlokweni esilandelako.

22. Khuyini uJesu akuzalisako ngokuhlala athembekile bekwaba sekuhlongakaleni kwakhe?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Ukuzaliseka kwesiporofido nobufakazi bakaZimu, kufakazela bona uJesu nguMesiya, namtjhana uKrestu.—Matewu 16:16.
- UJesu waphila ezulwini njengesibunjwa somoya ngaphambi kobana eze ephasini.—Jwanisi 3:13.
- UJesu gade amfundisi, indoda enethando, begodu asibonelo esipheleleko sokulalela uZimu.—Matewu 9:35, 36.

Isihlengo —Sisipho SakaZimu Esikhulu

Siyini isihlengo?

Salungiselelwa njani?

Sitjho ukuthini kuwe?

Ungatjengisa njani bona uyasithokoza isihlengo?

NGISIPHI isipho esikhulu okhe wasifumana? Bona isipho sibe ngesiqakathekileko, akuthogeki bona sibe ngesidurileko. Eqinisweni, bona isipho siqakatheke kangangani akumedwa ngokobana sibiza malini. Kunalokho, isipho nesikulethela ithabo, namtjhana sikurhelebha kwamambala ekuphileni kwakho, siqakatheke khulu kuwe.

² Hlangana nezipho ezinengi ongakhanuka ukuba nazo, kunesisodwa esizidlula zoke. Sisipho uZimu asiphe isintu. UJehova usiphe izinto ezinengi, kodwana isipho esikhulu asiphe sona mhlathelo wesihlengo weNdodanakhe, uJesu Krestu. (Matewu 20:28) Njengombana sizokubona esahlu-kwenesi, isihlengo sisipho esiligugu ongasifumana, ngombana singakulethela ithabo begodu singazalisa iintlhogo zakho eziqakathekileko. Kwamambala, isihlengo yindlela ekulu khulu uJehova atjengisa ngayo bona uyasithanda.

SIYINI ISIHLENGO?

³ Isihlengo yindlela uJehova aphulusa namtjhana asindisa ngayo abantu esonweni nekufeni. (Kwebe-Efesu 1:7)

-
- 1, 2. (a) Kunini lapho isipho siba ngesiqakatheke khulu kuwe? (b) Kubayini singathi isihlengo sisipho esiligugu ukudlula zoke ongasifumana?
3. Siyini isihlengo, begodu khuyini okufuze siyizwisise nesizokukghona ukuthokoza isipho esiligugwesi?

Ukuzwisisa lokho iBhayibhili ekufundisako, kutlhogeka sicabange ngalokho okwenzeka esimini ye-Edeni. Kwaphela nesizwisisa lokho u-Adamu akulahlako nonako, singabona bonyana kubayini isihlengo siligugu kangaka kithi.

⁴ Lokha uJehova nekabumba u-Adamu, wamnikela okuthileko okuligugu khulu—ukuphila komuntu ophelileko. Cabanga bonyana lokho bekutjho ukuthini ngo-Adamu. Abunjwe anomzimba nengqondo ephelileko, gade angekhe agule, aluphale namtjhana ahlolongakale. Njengomuntu onganasono, gade anobuhlobo obukhethekileko noJehova. IBhayibhili ithi u-Adamu bekayindodana “kaZimu.” (Luka 3:38) Ngalokho u-Adamu wathabela ubuhlobo obutjhideleneko noJehova uZimu, njengendodana enoyise oyithandako. UJehova wakhuluma nendodanakhe yephasini, wanikela u-Adamu umberego owanelisako wamazisa lokho akulindele kuye.—Genesisi 1:28-30; 2:16, 17.

⁵ U-Adamu wabunjwa “ngomfanekiso kaZimu.” (Genesisi 1:27) Lokhu gade kungatjho bona u-Adamu ufana noZimu ngesotja. Njengombana sifundile eSahlukweni-1 sencwadi le, uJehova mumoya ongabonakaliko. (Jwanisi 4:24) Ngalokho-ke uJehova akanawo umzimba wenyama nengazi. Abunjwe ngomfanekiso kaZimu, u-Adamu gade aneemfanelo ezifana nezakaZimu ezihlanganisa ithando, ukuhlakanipha, ukulunga namandla. U-Adamu gade afana noYise nangenye indlela eqakathekileko, akwazi ukuzikhethela. Nokho, u-Adamu gade angafani nomtjhini owenzelwe lokho okufanele ukwenze. Esikhundleni salokho, bekangakghona ukuzenzela iinqunto, begodu nokukhetha hlangana nokuhle nokumbi. Nengabe wakhetha ukulalela uZimu gade azokuphila ngokungapheliko ephasini eliyiParadeyisi.

4. Gade kutjho ukuthini ku-Adamu ukuphila njengomuntu onganasono?

5. IBhayibhili itjho ukuthini neyithi u-Adamu wabunjwa “ngomfanekiso kaZimu”?

⁶ Ngokuzwakalako, lokha uAdamu nekaphula umthetho kaZimu, begodu agwetjelwa ukufa, wabhadela inani eliphakamileko. Ukona kwakhe kwamlahlekiela ukuphila okupheleleko njengomuntu kuhlanganise nazo zoke iimbuiso zakho. (Genesisi 3:17-19) Ngokudanisako, u-Adamu walahlekelwa kuphila okuligugu, ingasi yena yedwa kodwana kuhlanganise nenzalo yakhe yangomuso. ILizwi lakaZimu lithi: “Isono seza ephasinapha ngomuntu oyedwa, [u-Adamu] kwathi isono sakhe saletha ukufa ebantwini, kwathi ngokunjalo ukufa kwehlela ebantwini boke, ngombana boke abantu bonile.” (KwebeRoma 5:12) Ngalokho-ke, soke sazuzisa isono ku-Adamu. Ngikho iBhayibhili ithi ‘ngizithengise’ mina nenzalo yami njengesigqila esonweni nekufeni. (KwebeRoma 7:14) U-Adamu namtjhana u-Efa bebanganalo ithemba ngombana ngokuzithandela bakhetha ukungamlaleli uZimu. Kodwana kuthiwani ngenzalo yabo kuhlanganise nathi?

⁷ UJehova walungiselela isihlengo ukuphulusa isintu. Siyini isihlengo? Isihlengo sihlanganisa izinto eembili ezisisekelo. Kokuthoma, isihlengo linani elibhadelelwa ukutjhaphulula namtjhana ukubuyisa okuthileko. Kungamadani swa nenani lokutjhaphulula isibotjhwa sepi. Kwesibili, isihlengo linani elibhadela into ethileko. Kufana nenani elibhadelelwa okuthileko okonakeleko namtjhana ukulimala komuntu othileko. Isibonelo, nengabe umuntu ubangele ingozi, kufuze bona abhadele inani elilingana nalokho okonakeleko.

⁸ Bewungabhadelwa njani umonakalo omkhulu kangaka u-Adamu awudlulisela kithi soke begodu sitjhaphululwe ebugqileni besono nokufa? Akhe sicabangele isihlengo uJehova asilungiselele sona nokobana sitjho ukuthini kuwe.

6. Lokha u-Adamu naphula umthetho kaZimu, yini eyamlahlekelako, begodu inzalo yakhe yathinteka njani?

7, 8. Ngokusisekelo isihlengo sihlanganisa ziphi izinto eembili?

INDLELA UJEHOVA ALUNGISELELA NGAYO ISIHLENGO

⁹ Njengombana ukuphila komuntu onganasono kwalahleka, akukho ukuphila komuntu onesono okungakubuyisa. (AmaRhalani 49:7, 8) Egade kutlhogeka linani elilingana nalokho okulahlekileko. Lokhu kuvumelana nomlayo wokulunga okupheleleko ofumaneka eLizwini lakaZimu elithi: “Umphefumulo ngomphefumulo.” (Duteronomi 19:21) Ngalokho-ke, khuyini okungabhadela inani lomphefumulo onganasono namtjhana ukuphila, okwalahlwa ngu-Adamu? Okhunye ukuphila komuntu onganasono ngikho “okusihlengo esikhambelanako” ebesitlhogeka.—1 KuThimothi 2:6, NW.

¹⁰ UJehova wasilungiselela njani isihlengo? Wathumela enye yamadodanake womoya enganasono ephasini. Kodwana uJehova akhenge athumele nanyana ngisiphi isibunjwa. Wathumela okukuphela kweNdodanake eligugu khulu kuye. (1 KaJwanisi 4:9, 10) Ngokuzithandela, iNdozana le yatjhiya ikhaya layo ezulwini. (Kwebefilipi 2:7) Njengombana sifundile esahlukweni esigadungileko sencwadi le, uJehova wenza isimangaliso nekadlulisela ukuphila kweNdodanake esibeletweni sakaMariya. Ngomoya kaZimu ocwengileko, uJesu wabelethwa amumuntu onganasono begodu gade angakagwetjelwa ukufa.—Luka 1:35.

¹¹ Umuntu oyedwa angaba njani sihlengo sabanengi, eqinisweni, seengidi zabantu? Nokho, kwasekuthomeni, kwenzeka njani bonyana abantu ababalelwa eengidini babe zizoni? Ngokona kwakhe, u-Adamu walahla ukuphila okuligugu komuntu onganasono. Kungalokho-ke bengekhe akwazi ukukudlulisela enzalwenakhe. Into egade angayidlulisela kiyo, sisono nokufa kwaphela. UJesu, iBhayibhili

9. Sihlengo esinjani ebesitlhogeka?

10. UJehova wasilungiselela njani isihlengo?

11. Kwenzeka njani bonyana umuntu oyedwa abe sihlengo seengidi?

embiza bona 'ngu-Adamu wamaphelelo,' gade amumuntu onganasono begodu akhenge one. (1 KwebeKorinte 15:45) Ngendlela le-ke, uJesu wajamiselela u-Adamu bonyana asiphuluse. Ngokudela ukuphila kwakhe okunganasono, ngokuthembeka kuZimu, uJesu wabhadela inani lesono esenziwa ngu-Adamu. Ngalokhe-ke uJesu walethela inzalo ka-Adamu ithemba.—KwebeRoma 5:19; 1 KwebeKorinte 15: 21, 22.

¹² IBhayibhili ihlathulula imininingwana yokuthhaga uJesu ayikghodlhelako ngaphambi kokufa kwakhe. Wabethwa kabuhlungu, wabethelwa ngolunya, bewabulawa kabuhlungu esigodweni sokuhlunguphazwa. (Jwanisi 19:1, 16-18, 30; Isithasiselo, amakhasi-204-6) Kubayini bekuthhokeka bona uJesu athhage kangaka? Esahlukweni esizokulandela sencwadi le, sizokufunda bona uSathana wathi iincedu zakaJehova angekhe zihlale zithembekile kuye nezizalene nokulingwa. Ngokukghodlhelela ngokuthembeka naphezu kokuthhaga okukhulu, uJesu wanikela ipepdulo ehle ekuphikiseni kwakaSathana. UJesu wafakazela bona umuntu onganasono ngokuzithandela angabulunga ukuthembeka okupheleleko kuZimu naphezu kwalokho uDeveli angakwenza. Kufuze bona uJehova wathaba khulu ngokuthembeka kweNdodanakhe ethandekako!—Iziyema 27:11.

¹³ Sabhadelwa njani isihlengo? Ngelanga le-14 lenyanga yamaJuda uNisani, ngomnyaka ka-33, uZimu wavumela bona iNdodanakhe ephelileko nenganasono ibulawe. UJesu wanikela ngokuphila kwakhe okunganasono "kwa-ba kanye kwaphela." (KumaHebheru 10:10) Ngelanga lesithathu ngemva kokufa kwakaJesu, uJehova wamvuselela ekuphileni komoya. Ezulwini, uJesu wanikela kuZimu inani lokuphila kwakhe okunganasono kwaba sihlengo senzalo

12. Ukuthhaga kwakaJesu kwafakazelani?

13. Sabhadelwa njani isihlengo?

ΙΗΣΟΥΣ ΟΝΑΣ ΖΩΡΑΙΟΣ
Ο ΒΑΣΙΛΕΥΣ ΤΩΝ ΙΟΥΔΑΙΩΝ

*UJehova wanikela
ngokukuphela
kweNdodanakhe bona
ibe sihlengo kithi*



ka-Adamu. (KumaHebheru 9:24) UJehova walamukela inani lomhlatjelo kaJesu njengesihlengo esitlhogekako bona kutjhaphululwe isintu ekugqilazweni sisono nokufa.—KwebRoma 3:23, 24.

LOKHO OKUTJHIWO SIHLENGO KUWE

¹⁴ Namtjhana sinesono, singafumana iimbusiso ezinganakulinganiswa ngebanga lesihlengo. Akhe sicabangele iinzuzo zanje nezangesikhathi esizako zesipho esikhulwesi esivela kuZimu.

¹⁵ *Ukulitjalelwa kwezono.* Ngebanga lesono esinaso, silwa ngamandla bona senze okulungileko. Soke siyona, kungaba ngamezwi namtjhana ngezenzo. Kodwana ngomhlatjelo kaJesu wesihlengo singaba “nokulitjalelwa kwezono zethu.” (Kwebekholose 1:13, 14) Ukufumana ukulitjalwelokho, kufuze siphenduke kwamambala. Kufuze godu sithandaze kuJehova ngokuthobeka, sibawe ukulitjalelwa ngesisekelo sekholo lethu emhlatjelweni wesihlengo seNdodanakhe.—1 KaJwanisi 1:8, 9.


¹⁶ *Unembeza ohlwengileko phambi kwakaZimu.* Bulula unembeza onecalanga senza silahlekelwe lithemba begodu sizizwe singasi lilitho. Ngokulitjalelwa esikufumana ngesihlengo, uJehova ngomusa wenza bonyana simkhulekele ngonembeza ohlwengileko ngitjho nanyana sinesono. (KumaHebheru 9:13, 14) Lokhu kusenza bonyana sikwazi ukukhuluma noJehova ngokutjhaphulukileko. Ngalokho-ke singathandaza ngokutjhaphulukileko kuye. (KumaHebheru 4:14-16) Ukuba nonembeza ohlwengileko kusenza sibe nokuthula kwengqondo, sizihloniphe begodu sibe nethabo.

¹⁷ *Ithemba lokuphila okungapheliko eparadeyisini ephasini.*

14, 15. Ukufumana ‘ukulitjalelwa kwezono zethu,’ yini okufuze siyenze?

16. Khuyini esenza sikwazi ukukhulekela uZimu ngonembeza ohlwengileko, begodu ukuba nonembeza onjalo kuqakatheke ngani?

17. Ngiziphi iimbusiso ezingafumaneka ngokusifela kwakaJesu?

A woman with dark hair and glasses, wearing a pink polo shirt, is shown from the chest up, reading a black book. She is looking down at the pages with a focused expression. The background is a soft, out-of-focus blue.

*Ukwazi okungezelekileko
ngoJehova kungenye indlela
yokutjengisa bona
uyasithokoza isihlengo*

Incwadi yaKwebeRoma 6:23 ithi: “Umvuzo wokwenza iso-
no kukufa.” Iragela phambili ithi: “Kodwana isipho somusa
wakaZimu sikuphila okungapheliko ngoKrestu Jesu iKosi ye-
thu.” Esahlukweni-3 sencwadi le, sicoce ngeembusiso zePa-
radeyisi elizako ephasini. (ISambulo 21:3, 4) Zoke iimbusiso
zengomuso, kuhlanganise nokuphila okungapheliko oku-
nganasono, zingafumaneka ngombana uJesu wasifela. Uku-
fumana iimbusiswezi, kutlhogeka bona sitjengise ukuthoko-
za kwethu isipho sesihlengo.

UNGATJENGISA NJANI BONA UYASITHOKOZA ISIHLENGO?

¹⁸ Kubayini kufuze sithokoze uJehova ngokusilungisele-
la isihlengo? Nokho, isipho siba ligugu lokha nesihlangani-
sa ukudela isikhathi komuphi, amandla namtjhana iindle-
ko. Siyathaba nesibona bona isipho sitjengisa indlela umu-
phi asithanda ngayo. Isihlengo sisipho esiligugu ukuzidlula
zoke, ngombana uZimu wazidela khulu ngokusipha sona.
UJwanisi 3:16 uthi: “Ngombana uZimu walithanda kanga-
ko iphasi, wabe wanikela ngeNdodana yakhe ekukuphela
kwayo.” Isihlengo sibufakazi obukhulu bokobana uJehova

18. Kubayini kufuze sithokoze uJehova ngokusilungiselela isihlengo?

uyasithanda. Godu sibufakazi bethando lakaJesu, ngombana ngokuzithandela wanikela ngokuphila kwakhe ngebanga lethu. (Jwanisi 15:13) Isipho sesihlengo kufuze sisiqini-sekise bona uJehova neNdodanake bathanda umuntu nomuntu.—KwebeGalatiya 2:20.

¹⁹ Wena ungatjengisa njani bonyana uyasithokoza isipho sakaZimu sesihlengo? Kokuthoma, *kufuze wazi okunengi ngoMuphi oMkhulu uJehova*. (Jwanisi 17:3) Ukufunda iBhayibhili nezinye iincwadi zayo, kuzokurhelebha bona wazi okunengi ngoJehova. Njengombana ukhula elwazini ngoJehova, ithando lakho ngaye lizokukhula. Ngakelinye ihlangothi, ithandwelo lizokwenza bonyana ufune ukwenza lokho okumthabisako.—1 KaJwanisi 5:3.

²⁰ *Yiba nekholo emhlatjelweni kaJesu wesihlengo*. Malungana noJesu, kutlolwe bona: “Loyo okholwako eNdodane-ni unokuphila okungapheliko.” (Jwanisi 3:36) Singatjengisa njani bona sinekhlo kuJesu? Ikhlo elinjalo alitjengiswa ngamezwi kwaphela. Incwadi kaJakobosi 2:26 ithi: ‘Ngokunjalo nekhlo nelinganazenzo lifile.’ Ikhlo leqiniso lifakazelwa ngemisebenzi, okutjho bona ‘ngezenzo.’ Enye indlela esingatjengisa ngayo bona sinekhlo kuJesu, kukwenza koke esingakghona ukukwenza bona simlingise, ingasi ngalokho esikutjhoko kwaphela kodwana nangalokho esikwenzako.—Jwanisi 13:15.

²¹ *Yiba khona eSidlweni seKosi saNtambama saqobe mnyaka*. Ngobusuku bakaNisani 14, ngomnyaka ka-33, uJesu wahloma umgidi iBhayibhili eliwubiza bona “isidlo seKosi.” (1 KwebeKorinte 11:20; Matewu 26:26-28) Umgidi lo ubizwa nangokobana Sikhumbuzo sokufa kwakaKrestu. UJesu wahloma umgidi lo bonyana urhelebhe abapostoli bakhe nawo woke amaKrestu weqiniso alandela ngemva

19, 20. Singatjengisa ngaziphi iindlela bona siyasithokoza isipho sakaZimu sesihlengo?

21, 22. (a) Kubayini kufuze sibe khona eSidlweni seKosi saNtambama saqobe mnyaka? (b) Khuyini ezokuhlathululwa eZahlukweni-6 no-7?

kwabo bona akhumbule ukufa kwakhe njengomuntu onganasono, wanikela ngomphefumulo namtjhana ngokuphila kwakhe, njengesihlengo. Malungana nomgidi lo, uJesu walayela: “Yenzani lokhu khona nizangikhumbula.” (Luka 22:19) Ukuba khona eSikhumbuzweni kusikhumbuza ngethando elikhulu elatjengiswa nguJehova noJesu ngesihlengo. Singatjengisa ukuthokoza kwethu ngesihlengo ngokuba khona qobe mnyaka eSikhumbuzweni soku-fa kwakaJesu.*

²² Ilungiselelo lakaJehova lesihlengo kwamambala sisi-pho esiligugu. (2 KwebeKorinte 9:14, 15) Isipho esiligugwe-si singazuzisa ngitjho nalabo abahlongakeleko. IZahluko-6 no-7 zizokuhlathulula bona singabazuzisa njani abahlonga-keleko.

* Ukufumana imininingwana engezelekileko malungana nokobana iSi-dlo seKosi saNtambama sitjho ukuthini, qala Isithasiselo, amakhasi-206-8.

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Isihlengo siyindlela kaJehova yokutjhaphulula abantu esonweni nekufeni.—Kwebe-Efesu 1:7.
- UJehova walungiselela isihlengo ngokuthu-mela okukuphela kweNdodanakhe ephasini bona izosifela.—1 KaJwanisi 4:9, 10.
- Ngelungiselelo lesihlengo, sizuzuka ukulitjalelwa izono, unembeza ohlwengileko nethemba lokuphila okungapheliko.—1 KaJwanisi 1:8, 9.
- Sitjengisa bona siyasithokoza isihlengo ngokwazi okungezelekileko ngoJehova, ngokuba nekholo emhlatjelweni kaJesu wesihlengo, nangokuba khona eSidlweni seKosi saNtambama.—Jwanisi 3:16.

Bakuphi Abahlongakeleko?

Kwenzekani kithi nesihlongakalako?

Kubayini sihlongakala?

Ukwazi iqiniso ngabahlongakeleko kuyaduduza?

LE, MIBUZO abantu abakhe bazibuza yona pheze iimnyaka engaba ziinkulungwana. Mibuzo eqakathekileko. Kungakhataliseki bonyana sibobani namtjhana sihlalaphi, iimpendulo zeembuzo le ziyasithinta.

² Esahlukweni esigadungileko, sicoce ngokobana umhlathelo wesihlengo sakaJesu Krestu wayivula njani indlela eya ekuphileni okungapheliko. Sifunde nangokobana iBhayibhili ikhuluma ngesikhathi lapho ‘ukufa kungekhe kusaba khona.’ (ISambulo 21:4) Okwanje soke siyafa. IKosi ehlananiphileko uSolomoni yathi: “Abaphilako bayazi bonyana bazokuhlongakala.” (Umtjhumayeli 9:5) Silinga ukuphila isikhathi eside ngendlela esingakwazi ngayo. Nokho, sisazibuza bonyana kuzokwenzekani kithi nasifako.

³ Nesihlongakalelwa babantu esibathandako siyalila. Singazibuza bona: ‘Kwenzekeni kibo? Bayatlhaga lapho bakhona? Bayasibona? Singabarhelebha? Sisazobabona godu?’ Iinkolo zephasi ziphendula iimbuzo le ngeendlela ezihlukehlukeneko. Abanye bafundisa bona newulungileko uya ezulwini, kodwana newungakalungi uya esirhogweni. Ezinye iinkolo zifundisa bona ekufeni abantu baya endaweni yomoya lapho bazokuba nabokhokho babo khona. Kanti ezinye zifundisa bona abafileko baya ngaphasi komhlaba lapho

1-3. Ngimiphi iimbuzo abantu abayibuzako malungana nabahlongakeleko, begodu abadosiphambili beenkolo ezihlukehlukeneko bayiphendula njani?

bayokwahlulelwa khona begodu batjhugululelwe komunye umzimba.

⁴ Zoke iinkolo ezinjalo zinombono ofanako wokobana —enye ingcenywe yomzimba iyasinda newufako. Ngokuya ngokweenkolo ezinengi, ebezilandelwa esikhathini esidlulileko nezilandelwako nje, singaphila ngokungapheliko sikwazi ukubona, ukuzwa nokucabanga. Kodwana kungenzeka njani lokho? Yingqondo eyenza bona amaziso nomkhumbulo wethu kuberege. Ekufeni, ingqondo iyalisa ukuberege. Iimkhumbulo yethu, namaziso akukwazi ukuragela phambili kuberege ngendlela esimangaliso ngemva kokufa kwengqondo.

KWAMAMBALA YINI EYENZAKAKO EKUFENI?

⁵ Bonyana yini eyenzekako ekufeni akusiyo ifihlo kuJehova, uMbumbi wengqondo. Uyalazi iqiniso, eLizwini lakhe iBhayibhili, uhlathulula ubujamo babantu abahlongakeleko. Ifundiso yayo ezwakalako ngile: *Lokha umuntu nekahlongakalako, akasabi khona*. Ukufa kuphambene nokuphila. Abahlongakeleko abakwazi ukubona, ukuzwa nokucabanga. Ayikho neyodwa ingcenywe esindako nekufa umzimba. Asinawo umphefumulo namtjhana umoya ongafiko.*

⁶ Ngemva kobana uSolomoni alemukile bonyana abaphilako bayazi bona bazokufa, naku akutlolako: “Kodwana abahlongakeleko, *abazi litho*.” Wangezelela elwazini elisisekelo wathi, abahlongakeleko abakwazi ukuthanda nokuhloya nokobanyana “akunamsebenzi, amano, ilwazi namtjhana ukuhlakanipha [elibeni].” (Umtjhumayeli 9:5, 6, 10) Ngokufanako, AmaRhalani 146:4 athi umuntu nekahlongakalako, “iimkhumbulo yakhe iyaphela.” Siyafa, begodu iimzimbethu

* Ukufumana ihlathululo ngebizo “umphefumulo” “nomoya” qala Isithasiselo amakhasi-208-11.

4. Ngimuphi umbono abadosiphambili bekolo abanengi abanawo ngabahlongakeleko?

5, 6. Khuyini iBhayibhili ekufundisako ngobujamo babahlongakeleko?

Bakuphi Abahlongakeleko?

ayisindi nesifako. Ukuphila esikuthabelako kufana nelangabi lekhandlela. Nengabe ilangabi licimile, akukho lapho *liya khona*. Ali-sekho.

LOKHO OKWATJHIWO NGUJESU NGABAFILEKO

⁷ UJesu Krestu wakhuluma ngobujamo babahlongakeleko. Wenza njalo malungana noLazaro, indoda egade ayazi kuhle eyahlongakalako. UJesu watjela abafundi bakhe: “Umngani wethu uLazaro ulele.” Abafundi badlumbana uJesu gade atjho bona uLazaro ulele uphumulile, ngombana gade agula. Kodwana uJesu gade angatjho lokho. UJesu wahlathulula: “ULazaro ufile.” (Jwanisi 11:11-14) Tjheja bonyana uJesu ufanisa ukufa nokuphumula nokulala. ULazaro gade angekho ezulwini namtjhana esirhgwini. Akhenge ahlange neengilozi namtjhana abokhokho bakhe. ULazaro akhenge abelethwe angomunye umuntu. Bekaphumule ekufeni, ebuthongweni obukhulu obunganawo namabhudango. Eminye imitlolo ifanisa ukufa nokulala. Isibonelo, uJesu nekavusa indodakazi kaJayiroso, wathi, “Umntwana akakafi, ulele kwaphela!” (Luka 8:52, 53) Ngokufanako, umpostoli uPowula watlola ngabanye eenkhatini zakhe “esebalala” ekufeni.—1 Kwebekorinte 15:6.

⁸ Gade kumnqopho kaZimu na bona abantu bahlongakale? Awa! UJehova wabumba abantu bona baphile ngokungapheliko. Njengombana sifundile encwadini le, uZimu wabeka abantu bokuthoma eparadeyisini elihle. Wabusisa ngepilo enganasono. UJehova gade abafunela okuhle kwaphela. Kukhona na umbelethi ofuna abantwabakhe

7. UJesu wakufanisa nani ukufa?

8. Sazi njani bona gade kungasiwo umnqopho kaZimu bonyana abantu bahlongakale?



*Liyephi
ilangabi?*

batlhagiswe ziinhlungu zokuluphala nokufa? Awa, akekho! UJehova gade abathanda abantwabakhe begodu bekafuna bona bathabe ngokungapheliko ephasini. Ngokuphathelene nabantu, iBhayibhili ithi: “[UJehova] ufake ukuphila okungapheliko eenhliziyweni zabo.” (Umtjhumayeli 3:11) UZimu wasibumba sinesifiso sokuphila ngokungapheliko. Begodu wenze namalungiselelo wokobana isifisweso sizaliseke.

*UJehova wenze abantu baphile
ngokungapheliko ephasini*



OKWENZA ABANTU BAHLONGAKALE

⁹ Kubayini-ke abantu bahlongakala? Ukufumana ipendulo, kufuze sicabangele lokho okwenzeka ngesikhathi kunendo-da yinye nomfazi munye ephasini. IBhayibhili iyahlathulula: “UJehova uZimu wenza bona kumile ehlabathini yoke imithi efiselekako phambi kwamehlo womuntu efanelekela ukudli-wa.” (Genesisi 2:9) Nokho, gade kunomlayo munye. UJehova watjela u-Adamu: “Kiyo yoke imithi yesimini ungadla usuthe. Kodwana emthini wokwazi okuhle nokumbi akukafaneli bona udle kiwo, ngombana ngelanga ozokudla kiwo uzokufa nokufa.” (Genesisi 2:16, 17) Umlayo lo bekungasibudisi ukuwulalela. Bekunemithi eemngeni u-Adamu no-Efa egade bangadla kiyo. Kodwana umlayo lo wabanikela ithuba elikhethekileko lokutjengisa ukuthembeka kwabo kuZimu owabanikela koke kuhlenganise nokuphila okunganasono. Ukulalela kwabo bekuzokutjengisa bona bahloniphe igunya lakaYise wezulwini begodu gade bafuna ilayelo lakhe lethando.

¹⁰ Ngokudanisako, abantu bokuthoma bakhetha ukungamlaleli uJehova. Akhuluma aberegisa inyoka, uSathana wabuza u-Efa: “Kuliqiniso bona uZimu wathi kini ningadli kiyo yoke imithi esengadini na?” U-Efa waphendula: “Emthini weentlo esengadini singadla. Kodwana emthini wesithelo ophakathi kwengadi akukafaneli sidle kiwo, uZimu wathi, ‘Akukafaneli bona sidle kiwo, awa, akukafaneli siwukghwathethe bona singafi.’” —Genesisi 3:1-3.

¹¹ USathana wathi: “Angekhe nife. UZimu uyazi bona ngelanga enizokudla ngalo amehlweni azokuvuleka begodu nibe njengoZimu nazi okuhle nokumbi.” (Genesisi 3:4, 5) USathana bekafuna u-Efa akholelwe bona bekazokuzuzana ngokudla isithelo uZimu athe bangasidli. Ngokuya ngoSathana, u-Efa bekangazikhethela bona khuyini okulungileko

9. Ngimuphi umlayo uJehova awunikela u-Adamu, begodu kubayini umlayo lo gade ungasibudisi bona bawulalele?

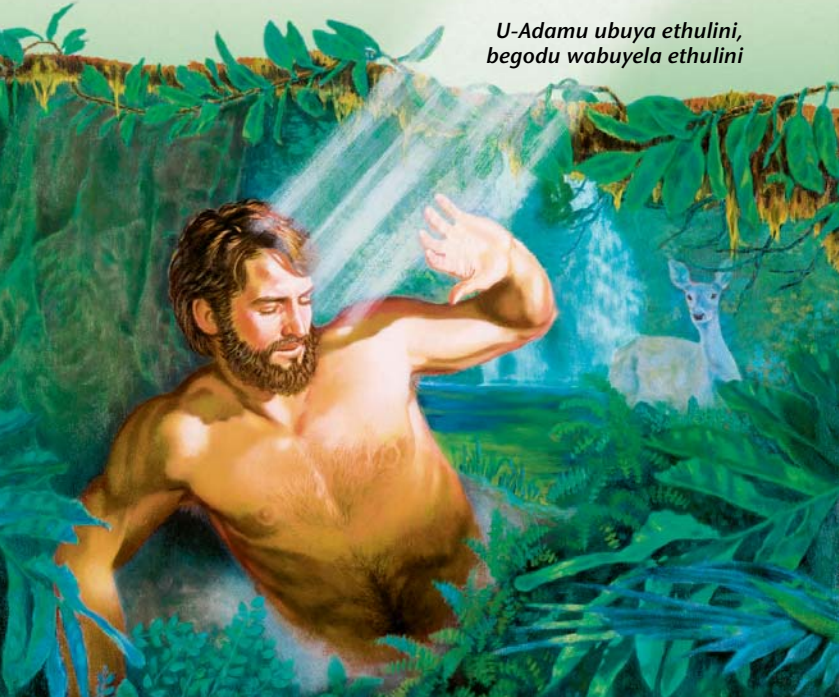
10, 11. (a) Kwenzeka njani bona abantu bokuthoma bangamlaleli uZimu? (b) Kubayini ukungalaleli kwaka-Adamu no-Efa kwaba yindaba ekulu kangaka?

nokungakalungi; bekangenza namtjhana yini afuna ukuyenza. USathana godu wasola uJehova bona bekanamala nge-mphumela yokudla isithelo. U-Efa wamkholwa uSathana. Ngalokho wathatha isithelo wasidla. Wanikela nendodakhe, nayo yadla. Lokho khenge bakwenze ngombana gade bangazi. Bebazi bona benza lokho uZimu abatjela bona *bangakwenzi*. Ngokudla isithelo, baweqa ngabomu umlayo obulula nozwakalako egade abanikele wona. Banyaza uYise wezulwini negunya lakhe. Gade bangekhe babe namabanga wokungamhloniphi uMbumbi wabo onethando.

¹² Ukutjengisa: Gade uzozizwa njani nengabe ukhulise be-

12. Yini engasirhelebha sizwisiwe bonyana uJehova wezwa ubuhlungu kangangani lokha u-Adamu no-Efa bakhetha ukuphikisana naye?

*U-Adamu ubuya ethulini,
begodu wabuyela ethulini*



watlhogomela indodana namtjhana indodakazi, ngokukhamba kwesikhathi indodana leyo namtjhana indodakazi leyo ingasakulaleli ngendlela yokutjengisa bona ayisenahlonipho namtjhana ithando ngawe? Lokho bekuzokuzwisa ubuhlungu khulu. Akhe ucabange, bonyana uJehova wezwa ubuhlungu kangangani lokha u-Adamu no-Efa bakhetha ukuphikisana naye.

¹³ Gade lingekho ibanga lokobana uJehova alise u-Adamu no-Efa abangalaleliki bona baphile ngokungapheliko. Bahlongakala njengombana uZimu atjho. U-Adamu no-Efa khenge basabakhona. Khenge badlulele endaweni yomoya. Lokhu sikwazi ngalokho uJehova akutjho ku-Adamu ngemva kokweqa umlayo. UZimu wathi: “[Uzokubuyela] ehlabathini njengombana wathathwa kiyo. Njengombana ulithuli uzokubuyela ethulini.” (Genesisi 3:19) UZimu wabumba u-Adamu ngethuli lehlabathi. (Genesisi 2:7) Ngaphambi kwalokho, u-Adamu gade angekho. Ngalokho, lokha uJehova athi u-Adamu uzokubuyela ethulini, Bekatjho bona u-Adamu angekhe asaba khona. U-Adamu gade azokufana nethuli abunjwe ngalo, angasaphili.

¹⁴ U-Adamu no-Efa ngathana bayaphila namhlanjesi, kodwana bahlongakala ngombana bakhetha ukungamlaleli uZimu begodu benza isono. Ibanga lokobana sihlongakale kukobana isono saka-Adamu kuhlanganise nokufa kwadluliselwa kiyo yoke inzalo yakhe. (KwebeRoma 5:12) Isonweso sifana nobulwelwe obumbi esabuzuzako okungekho noyedwa ongabubalekela. Umphumela wokufa, sithuwelelo. Ukufa linaba ingasi umngani. (1 KwebeKorinte 15:26) Qala bona sithokoza kangangani bona uJehova wasilungiselela isihlengo bona asiphuluse enabeni elimbeli!

UKWAZI IQINISO NGOKUFA KUYASIZUZISA

¹⁵ Kuyasiduduza ukwazi lokho iBhayibhili ekufundisako

13. UJehova wathi kuzokwenzekani ku-Adamu nahlongakalako, begodu lokhu kutjho ukuthini?

14. Kubayini sihlongakala?

15. Kubayini kududuza ukwazi iqiniso ngokufa?

malungana nobujamo babafileko. Njengombana sibonile, abafileko abatlhagi namtjhana ababuzwa ubuhlungu. Alikho ibanga lokobana sibasabe, ngombana angekhe basilimaze. Abalitlhogi irhelebho lethu, begodu angekhe basirhelebha. Angekhe sakhuluma nabo, begodu nabo angekhe bakhuluma nathi. Abadosiphambili beenkolo ezinengi baleya amala bathi bangakghona ukurhelebha abantu abahlongakeleko, begodu abantu abakholelwa badosiphambili abanjalo babanikela imali. Kodwana ukwazi iqiniso kuvikela thina ekukhohlisweni ngilabo abafundisa amala.

¹⁶ Ikolo yakho iyavumelana nalokho okufundiswa yiBhayibhili malungana nabafileko na? Ezinengi azivumelani nalokho. Kubayini zingavumelani nalokho? Kungombana iimfundiso zazo zinomthelela kaSathana. Uberegisa ikolo yamala bona enze abantu bakholelwe bona ngemva kokobana iimzimbabo ihlongakale, bazokuragela phambili baphila endaweni yomoya. La, mamala uSathana awahlanganisa namanye bona alahlekise abantu ekukhonzeni uJehova uZimu. Wakwenza njani lokho?

¹⁷ Njengombana sibonile, ezinye iinkolo zifundisa bona nengabe umuntu wenza izinto ezimbi, ngemva kokuhlongakala uzokuya esirhogweni atlhage ngokungapheliko. Ifundiso le, itjengisa ukungamhloniphi uZimu. UJehova nguZimu olithando begodu ngekhe enze bona abantu batlhage ngendlela le. (1 KaJwanisi 4:8) Ungazizwa njani malungana nendoda ejezisa umntwana ongalaleliko ngokubeka isandla sakhe emlilweni? Ungayihlonipha indoda leyo? Eqini sweni, ungafuna ukuyazi? Angekhe! Ungacabanga bona beyinelunya khulu. Ye-ke, uSathana ufuna abantu bakholelwe bona uJehova utlhagisa abantu ngomlilo ngokungapheliko.

¹⁸ USathana uberegisa ezinye iinkolo bona zifundise bo-

16. Ngubani owaba nomthelela eemfundisweni zeenkolo ezinengi, begodu ngayiphi indlela?

17. Kubayini ifundiso yokutlhagiswa ngokungapheliko esirhogweni itjengisa ukungamhloniphi uJehova?

18. Ukukhulekela abahlongakeleko kusekelwe kimaphi amala wekolo?

nyana ngemva kokufa abantu baba mimoya efanelwe kuhlonitjiswa begodu idunyiswe ngabaphilako. Malungana nefundiso le, imimoya yabahlongakeleko ingaba bangani abanamandla namtjhana ibe manaba amambi. Abantu abanengi bayawakholelwa amala la. Basaba abahlongakeleko begodu babanikela idumo nokukhulekelwa. Ngokuphambene nalokhu, iBhayibhili ifundisa bona abantu abahlongakeleko balele begodu kufuze sikhulekele okukuphela kwakaZimu wamambala, uJehova, uMbumbi noMtlhologomeli wethu.—ISambu-lo 4:11.

¹⁹ Ukwazi iqiniso ngabahlongakeleko kungakuvikela ekulahlekisweni ziinkolo zamala. Kuyakurhelebha godu nokobana uzwisise nezinye iimfundiso zeBhayibhili. Isibonelo, nasele wazi bona abantu nabahlongakalako abadluleli endaweni yomoya, isithembiso sokuphila okungapheliko ephasini eliyiparadeyisi siba ngesamambala kuwe.

²⁰ Esikhathini esadlulako, indoda elungileko uJobhi yabuzabuzo naku: “Nengabe indoda enamandla ihlongakala ingabuya iphile godu na?” (Jobhi 14:14) Kungenzeka bona umuntu ohlongakeleko abuye aphile godu? Lokho iBhayibhili ekufundisako malungana nalokhu kududuza kwamambala, njengombana isahluko esilandelako sizokutjengisa.

19. Ngiyiphi enye ifundiso yeBhayibhili ukwazi iqiniso ngabahlongakeleko okusirhelebha bona siyizwisise?

20. Ngimuphi umbuzo esizowucabangela esihlokweni esilandelako?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Abahlongakeleko ababoni, abezwa, abacabangi.—Umtjhumayeli 9:5.
- Abahlongakeleko balele; abatlhagi.—Jwanisi 11:11.
- Siyahlongakala ngombana sazuzisa isono saka-Adamu.—KwebeRoma 5:12.

Ithemba Lamambala Ngabathandekako Bakho Abahlongakalako

**Sazi njani bonyana ivuko lizokuba
khona kwamambala?**

**UJehova uzizwa njani ngokuvusa abahlongakeleko?
Bobani abazokuvuswa?**

AKHE uzicabange ubalekela inaba elimbi khulu. Linamandla begodu linebelo kunawe. Uyazi bona alinamusa ngombana ulibone libulala abanye abangani bakho. Namtjhana ulinga kangangani ukulibalekela liyatjhidela. Kubonakala kungana-themba. Msinyana, kuvela umtjhaphululi. Unamandla amakhulu ukudlula inaba lakho, begodu uthembisa nokukurhelebha. Qala bona lokho kukuthabisa kangangani!

² Ngokufanako, *nawe* ugijinyiswa linaba elinjalo. Soke liyasigijimisa. Njengombana sifundile esahlukweni esigadungileko, iBhayibhili ibiza ukufa bona linaba. Akekho noyedwa kithi ongakubalekela namtjhana alwe nakho. Inengi lethu sibone inabeli libulala abantu esibathandako. Kodwana uJehova unamandla amakhulu ukudlula ukufa. Umtjhaphululi olithando, osele atjengisile bona angalihlula inabeli. Uthembisa bona uzolitjhabalalisa unomphela inabeli, elikukufa. IBhayibhili ifundisa bona: “Inaba lamaphelelo eliyobhujiswa, kukufa.” (1 KwebeKorinte 15:26) Ziindaba ezimnandi lezo!

³ Akhe siqale bona inaba elikukufeli lisithinta bunjani ne-

1-3. Ngiliphi inaba elisigijimisa soke, begodu ukucabangela lokho iBhayibhili ekufundisako kuzositjhapulula njani?

sele sihlongakalelwe mumuntu esimthandako. Ukwenza lokhu kuzosirhelebha bonyana sizwisise lokho okuzosenza si-thabe. UJehova uthembisa bona abahlongakeleko bazokuvuswa godu. (Isaya 26:19) Bazokubuyiselwa ekuphileni. Lelo lithemba levuko.

NASIHLONGAKALELWA MUMUNTU ESIMTHANDAKO

⁴ Wakhe wahlongakalelwa mumuntu omthandako? Ubuhlungu, nokudana kungabonakala kunganakukghodlheleleka. Ngeenkxhathi ezinjalo kutlhogeka bona siye eLizwini laka-Zimu bona lisiduduze. (2 Kwebekorinte 1:3, 4) IBhayibhili isirhelebha bona sizwisise indlela uJehova noJesu abazizwa ngayo ngokufa. UJesu, ofuze uYise ngokupheleleko, uyabazi ubuhlungu bokuhlongakalelwa mumuntu. (Jwanisi 14:9) NekaseJerusalema, uJesu bekathanda ukuvakatjhela uLazaro nabodadwabo, uMariya noMarta, egade bahlala hlanu kwe-dorobho leBhethaniya. Bebayirhara nomncamo. IBhayibhili ithi: “UJesu bekamthanda uMarta, nodadwabo, noLazaro.” (Jwanisi 11:5) Njengombana sifundile esahlukweni esigadungileko, uLazaro wahlongakala.

⁵ UJesu wazizwa njani ngokulahlekelwa mnganakhe? Umlando usitjela bona uJesu walila neenhlobo nabangani bakaLazaro ngokulahlekelwa mumuntu abamthandako. Nekababonako, uJesu wabarhawukela. “Ihliziyo yakhe yakgwatheka.” Newuragela phambili umlando lo uthi: “UJesu walila iinyembezi.” (Jwanisi:33, 35) Ukulila kwakaJesu gade kujengisa bona akanalo ithemba? Awa, akusinjalo. Eqinisweni, uJesu gade azi bona kunentwehle ezokwenzeka. (Jwanisi 11: 3, 4) Nokho, wezwa ubuhlungu namatluhuwo abangelwa kukufa.

⁶ Ngenye indlela, ukulila kwakaJesu kuyasikhuthaza.

4. (a) Indlela uJesu azizwa ngayo ngokuhlongakalelwa mumuntu amthandako isifundisani ngendlela uJehova azizwa ngayo? (b) Bobani egade babangani bakaJesu?

5, 6. (a) Wenzani uJesu lokha nekanomndeni kaLazaro nabangani abalilako? (b) Kubayini ukulila kwakaJesu kusikhuthaza?

Kusifundisa bona uJesus noYise uJehova bakuhloyile ukufa. Kodwana uJehova uZimu uyakwazi ukulwa nokuhlula inabeli! Akhe sibone bonyana uZimu wanikela uJesus amandla wokwenzani.

“LAZARO, PHUMA!”

⁷ ULazaro bekabulungwe erholweni, begodu uJesus wathi ilitje ebelivale umnyango ligedwe. UMarta wabhala ngombana besele kudlule amalanga amane uLazaro abulungiwe, begodu umzimbakhe besele uthoma ukubola. (Jwanisi 11:39) Ngokombono womuntu, gade lingasekho ithemba.

⁸ Balisusa ilitje, begodu uJesus warhuwelela wathi: “Lazaro, phuma!” Kwenzekani? “Waphuma.” (Jwanisi 11:43, 44) Cabanga ngethabo abantu egade balapho ababa nalo. Nanyana uLazaro gade amnakwabo, isihlobo, umngani namtjhana umakhelwana, bebazi bona uhlongakele. Nokho, nasi —yona indoda le ethandekako—ijame hlangana nabo godu. Lokhu gade kungakholweki. Akunakuzaza bona inengi lamanga ngethabo uLazaro. Qala indlela akuhlula ngayo ukufa!

⁹ UJesus akhenge enze isimangaliswesi ngamandlakhe kwaphela. Emthandazweni wakhe ngaphambi kobana avuse uLazaro, wakwenza kwakhanya bonyana uJehova Mthombo wevuko. (Jwanisi 11:41, 42) Lesi bekungasiso kwaphela isikhathi lapho uJehova aberegisa amandlakhe ngendlela le. Ukuvuswa kwakaLazaro kungesisodwa kwezilithoba zee-mangaliswo ezinjengalesi ezitlolwe eLizwini lakaZimu.* Ukufunda nokutaditjha ngeendabezi kuyathabisa. Zisifundisa

* Eminye imininigwana ngevuko ifumaneka ku-1 Amakhosi 17:17-24; 2 Amakhosi 4:32-37; 13:20, 21; Matewu 28:5-7; Luka 7:11-17; 8:40-56; IZenzo 9:36-42; no-20:7-12.

7, 8. Kubayini indaba kaLazaro beyibonakala inganathemba ebantwini egade baqalile, kodwana khuyini uJesus ayenzako?

9, 10. (a) UJesus wathi ngubani oMthombo wamandla wokuvusa uLazaro? (b) Ngiziphi ezinye iinzuzo zokufunda iindaba zevuko ezise-Bhayibhili?

bonyana uZimu akakhethi, malungana nabavuswako kuhlanganisa abancani, nabakhulu, amadoda, nabafazi, ama-Israyeli nabangasiwo ama-Israyeli. Qala ithabo elihlathululwe eendabenezi! Isibonelo, lokha uJesu nekavusa umntazanya na egade ahlolongakele, ababelethi bakhe “bathaba kwamambala.” (Markosi 5:42, NW) Kwamambala, uJehova wabangela bona babe nethabo abangekhe balikhohlwe.

¹⁰ Kuliqiniso, labo uJesu abavusako bahlongakala godu. Lokhu kutjho bona gade kungarhelebhi ukubavusa kwakhe? Awa, akusinjalo. IBhayibhili imumuthe iindaba eziqakathekileko eziliqiniso nezinikela ithemba.

UKUFUNDA EENDABENI ZEVUKO

¹¹ IBhayibhili ifundisa bona abahlongakeleko “abazi litho.” Umlando kaLazaro uyakuqinisekisa lokho. Lokha uLazaro nekavuselwa ekuphileni, wacocela abantu bona beknjani ezulwini? Namtjhana wabathusa ngesirhogo esivuthako? Awa, iBhayibhili alinawo amezwi anjalo avela kuLazaro. Phakathi namalanga amane uLazaro ahlolongakele, gade ‘angazi litho.’ (Umtjhumayeli 9:5) Bulula nje, uLazaro beka-lele ekufeni.—Jwanisi 11:11.

¹² Umlando kaLazaro usifundisa bona ivuko liyinto ezo-kwenzeka kwamambala, ingasi intolwana. UJesu wavusa uLazaro phambi kwesiqubuthu sabofakazi ababonako. Ngijtjho nabadosiphambili beenkolo, egade bahloye uJesu akhe-nge basiphike isimangaliswesi. Kunalokho bathi: “Sizakwenzana njani na? Qalani yoke immangaliso umuntu lo [uJesu] ayenzako!” (Jwanisi 11:47) Abanengi baya bayokubona uLazaro ovusiweko. Kungalokho abantu abanengi baba nekholo kuJesu. Ukubona uLazaro ophilako bekubufakazi bokobana uJesu gade athunywe nguZimu. Ubufakazobu gade bunamandla kangangobana abanye babadosiphambili bekolo yama-

11. Indaba yokuvuka kwakaLazaro isirhelebha njani bona sizwisise iqiniso elisemtlolweni kaMtjhumayeli 9:5?

12. Kubayni singaqiniseka bona ivuko lakaLazaro lenzeka kwamambala?

ephasinapha bahlanganiswa nabathandekako babo godu. Kuzokuba yinto efanako nangevuko elizako—kodwana lona lizokuba bhedere khulu. Njengombana sifundile eSahlukweni-3, umnqopho kaZimu ngephasi kukobana enze iphasi loke libe yiparadeyisi. Ngalokho, abahlongakeleko angekhe bavuselwe ephasini elizele ipi, ubulelesi, nokugula. Bazokuba nethuba lokuphila ephasini elinokuthula nethabo.

¹⁷ Bobani abazokuvuswa? UJesu wathi ‘*boke abasemalibeni bazokulizwa ilizwi layo [uJesu] baphume.*’ (Jwanisi 5:28, 29) Ngokufanako, ISambulo 20:13, NW sithi: “Ilwandle lakhupha abafileko ababekilo, ukufa neHayidesi kwakhupha abafileko ababekikho.” “IHayidesi” yindawo engokomfanekiso, lokha abantu nebafako kunjengokungathi bangena endaweni leyo engokomfanekiso. (Qala Isithasiselo emakhisini-212-13.) Amathuna ayokupheliswa. Woke amabhiliyoni wabantu abalele lapho azokuvuka godu. Umpostoli uPowula wathi: “Olungileko nongakalungi bazovuka kwabafileko.” (IZenzo 24:15) Kutjho ukuthini lokhu?

¹⁸ “Abalungileko” kuhlanganisa abantu abanengi esifunde ngabo eBhayibhilini abaphila ngaphambi kobanyana uJesu eze ephasini. Ungacabanga ngoNuwa, u-Abrahama, uSara, uMosisi, uRude, u-Esta nabanye abanengi. Amanye wamado-da la nabafazi abanekholo kukhulunywe ngabo esahlukweni-11 sencwadi yamaHebheru. Kodwana “abalungileko” bahlanganisa iinceku zakaJehova ezifa esikhathini sethu. Siyalithokoza ithemba levuko, ngombana lisenza sitjhaphuluke ekusabeni ukufa.—KumaHebheru 2:15.

¹⁹ Kuthiwani ngabantu abangakhenge bakhonze uJehova ngombana bangakhenge bezwe ngaye? Amabhiliyoni ‘wabe-nza okumbi’ awazukulitjalwa. Nawo azokuvuswa anikelwe

17. Lizokuba likhulu kangangani ivuko?

18. Bobani abahlanganisa “abalungileko” abazokuvuswa, begodu ithe-mbeli likuthinta njani wena mathupha?

19. Bobani ‘abenzi bobumbi,’ begodu ngiliphi ithuba uJehova abanike-la lona?

ithuba lokufunda ngoZimu nokumkhonza. Hlangana neemnyaka eyikulungwana abahlongakeleko bazokuvuswa begodu banikelwe ithuba lokuzihlanganisa nabantu abathe-mbekileko abakhonza uJehova ephasini. Kuzokuba sikhathi esihle khulu. Isikhathesi ngilesi iBhayibhili elisibiza bona li-Langa Lokwahlulela.*

²⁰ Lokhu kutjho bonyana woke umuntu okhe waphila uzokuvuswa? Awa, iBhayibhili ithi abanye babantu abafileko “baseGehena.” (Luka 12:5, NW) iGehena yafumana ibizo layo endaweni yokulahla iinzibi engaphandle kweJerusalem lemandulo. Kulapho batjhisa khona iindumbu zabantu neenzibi. Iindumbu zabahlongakeleko ebezilahlwa lapho amaJuda gade aziqala njengalezo ezingakufaneliko ukubulungwa nokuvuswa. Ngalokho-ke iGehena likufanekisela kuhle ukulahlwa unomphela. Namtjhana uJesu anendima yokwahlulela abaphilako nabafileko, kodwana nguJehova uMahluleli wamaswaphela. (IZenzo 10:42) Akazubavusa labo abahlulela njengabambi abangafuni ukuphenduka.

‘IVUKO LEZULWINI’

²¹ IBhayibhili ihlathulula nelinye ihlobo levuko, lokuvuswa njengesibunjwa somoya ezulwini. Linye kwaphela ihlobo levuko elifana naleli elitlolwe eBhayibhilini, ngelakaJesu Krestu.

²² Ngemva kobanyana uJesu abulewe njengomuntu, uJehova akhenge avumele bona iNdodanake ethembekileko ihlale ethuneni. (AmaRhalani 16:10; IZenzo 13:34, 35) UZimu wamvusa uJesu, kodwana ingasi njengomuntu. Umpostoli uPitrosi wahlathulula bona uKrestu ‘wabulawa

* Ukufumana iminingwana engezelekileko ngeLanga Lokwahlulela nesisekelo okwahlulelwa ngaso, sibawa uqale Isithasiselo amakhasi-213-15.

20. Yini iGehena, begodu bobani abaya lapho?

21, 22. (a) Ngiliphi elinye ihlobo levuko elikhona? (b) Ngubani wokuthoma owavuselwa ekuphileni komoya?

ngokwenyama, kodwana . . . waphiliswa emoyeni.’ (1 KaPitrosi 3:18) Kwamambala, lesi bekusimangaliso esikhulu. UJesu waphiliswa godu njengomuntu womoya onamandla! (1 KwebeKorinte 15:3-6) UJesu gade angowokuthoma wokufumana ivuko eliphazimulakweli. (Jwanisi 3:13) Kodwana akusuye wamaswaphela owafumana ivuko elinjengaleli.

²³ Azi bonyana msinyana uzokubuyela ezulwini, uJesu wathi kubalandeli bakhe abathembekileko, “ngonilungiselela indawo.” (Jwanisi 14:2) UJesu waqalisa kilabo abayokuphila ezulwini njengo “mhlanjana omncani.” (Luka 12:32) Bangaki abazokwakha umhlanjana omncani lo wamaKrestu abathembekileko? Encwadini yeSambulo 14:1, umpostoli uJwanisi wathi: “Ngaphakamisela amehlo wami eNtabeni iZiyoni, ngabona iMvana [uJesu Krestu] ijame lapho, izungezwe babantu abaziinkulungwana ezilikhulu namatjhumi amane anane ebebatlolwe ibizwelo nelakaYise iimpandla zabo.”

²⁴ AmaKrestu ayi-144 000, kuhlangukise nabapostoli baka-Jesu abathembekileko, bavuselwa ekuphileni ezulwini. Lenzeka nini ivuko labo? Umpostoli uPowula watlola bona lizokwenzeka hlangana nesikhathi sokuba khona kwakaKrestu. (1 KwebeKorinte 15:23) Njengombana uzokufunda eSahlukweni-9, kwanje siphila esikhathineso. Ngalokho-ke abancani abaseleko balabo abayi-144 000 abafa esikhathini sethu msinyana bavuselwa ekuphileni ezulwini. (1 KwebeKorinte 15:51-55) Nokho, inengi lesintu linethemba lokuvuswa esikhathini esizako bona liphile ephasini eliyiParadeyisi.

²⁵ Kwamambala, uJehova uzokuhlula inaba lethu elikukufa, begodu lizoqedwa unomphela! (Isaya 25:8) Nokho, unga-zibuza, ‘Khuyini labo abazokuvuselwa ezulwini abayoyenza lapho?’ Bazokubumba ingcenywe karhulumente omuhle woMbuso wezulwini. Sizokufunda okungezelelekileko ngorhulumente loyo esahlukweni esilandelako.

23, 24. Bobani abakha ‘umhlanjana omncani’ kaJesu, begodu bangaki?

25. Yini esizokufunda ngayo esahlukweni esilandelako?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Umlando weBhayibhili wevuko usinikela ithemba.—Jwanisi 11:39-44.
- UJehova uyakuthabela ukuvusa abafileko.—Jobhi 14:13-15.
- Boke abasemalibeni bayokuvuswa.—Jwanisi 5: 28, 29.

EParadeyisini abahlongakeleko bazokuvuswa begodu bahlanganiswe nabathandekako babo



Uyini UMbuso kaZimu?

IBhayibhili isitjelani ngoMbuso kaZimu?

Khuyini uMbuso kaZimu ozoyenza?

Iyokuzaliseka nini intando kaZimu ephasini?

IINGIDI zabantu ephasini loke zijayelene nomthandazo abanengi abawubiza bona nguBaba Wethu, namtjhana Mthandazo weKosi. Womabili amabizo la aqalise emthandazweni oqakathekileko osibonelo owanikelwa nguJesu Krestu ngokwakhe. Mthandazo oqakatheke khulu, begodu nescibangela iimbawo zokuthoma eentathu kuzosirhele-bha bona sifunde okunengi ngalokho kwamambala iBhayibhili ekufundisako.

² Ekuthomeni komthandazo osibonelo lo, uJesu wafundisa iinlaleli zakhe wathi: “Yeke kufuze nithandaze nithi: ‘Baba wethu osezulwini: Ibizo lakho alicwengiswe; umbuso wakho awuze; intando yakho ayenziwe ephasinapha nje-ngezulwini.’” (Matewu 6:9-13) Khuyini okuqakathekileko ngeembawo eentathwezi?

³ Sesifunde okunengi malungana nebizo lakaZimu elithi, Jehova. Sesicoce nangentando kaZimu—ngalokho asele akwenzile nangalokho asazokwenzela isintu. UJesu gade aqalise kuphi lokha nekasitjela bona sithandaze bunje: “UMbuso wakho awuze”? Uyini uMbuso kaZimu? Ukuza kwawo kuzolicwengisa njani ibizo lakaZimu? Ukuza koMbuso lo, kuhlobana njani nokwenziwa kwentando kaZimu?

-
1. Ngimuphi umthandazo oqakathekileko esizokufunda ngawo nje?
 2. Ngiziphi izinto eentathu uJesu afundisa abafundi bakhe bona bazi-thandazele?
 3. Khuyini okufuze siyazi ngoMbuso kaZimu?

LOKHO UMBUSO KAZIMU ONGIKHO

⁴ UMbuso kaZimu ngurhulumende owahlonywa nguJehova ngeKosi ekhethwe Nguye. Ngubani iKosi yoMbuso kaZimu? NguJesu Krestu. NjengeKosi, uJesu mkhulu kunabo boke ababusi ababantu begodu ubizwa bona “iKosi yamakhosi noMbusi wababusi.” (1 KuThimothi 6:15) Unamandla wokwenza okunengi okuhle *kunanyana* ngimuphi umbusi omumuntu, ngitjho nombusi obhedere kunabo boke.

⁵ Uzokubusa ukuphi uMbuso kaZimu? Nokho, ukuphi uJesu njenganje? Siyaqiniseka bona uyakhumbula lokha nesifunda bona wabulawelwa esigodweni sokuhlunguphazwa, begodu wavuswa. Msinyana ngemva kwalokho wanyukela ezulwini. (IZenzo 2:33) Ngalokho-ke, kulapho uMbuso kaZimu ukhona—ezulwini. Ngikho iBhayibhili iwubiza bona ‘mbuso wezulwini.’ (2 KuThimothi 4:18) Nanyana uMbuso kaZimu usezulwini, uzokubusa ephasini.—ISambulo 11:15.

⁶ Yini eyenza uJesu bona abe yiKosi eveleleko? Elinye ibanga, kukobana angekhe ahlolongakale. Nesimadanisa uJesu namakhosi ababantu, iBhayibhili imbiza bona “nguye yedwa ojame njalo nohlala ekukhanyeni okungekhe kwatjhidelwa kikho.” (1 KuThimothi 6:16) Lokhu kutjho bona zoke izinto ezihle uJesu azenzako zizokuhlala ngokungapheliko. *Uzokwenza izinto ezinengi ezihle.*

⁷ Cabangela lokhu isiporofido seBhayibhili esikutjhoko ngoJesu: “Umoya kaJehova uzokuhlala phezu kwakhe, umoya wokuhlakanipha nowokuzwisisa, nomoya wokululeka nowamandla, nomoya wokwazi nowokusaba uJehova; ngaye kuzokuba nethabo lokusaba uJehova. Angekhe ahlulele ngalokho akubona emehlweni, namtjhana ngezinto azizwileko. Uzokwahlulela ophasi ngokulunga, ngokulunga uzokusola abathobekileko abasephasini.” (Isaya 11:2-4) Amezwi

4. Uyini uMbuso kaZimu, begodu ngubani iKosi yawo?

5. Ubusa ukuphi uMbuso kaZimu, begodu uzokubusa kuphi?

6, 7. Yini eyenza uJesu bona abe yiKosi eveleleko?

la atjengisa bona uJesu uzokuba yiKosi elungileko nenesi-rhawu ebantwini abasephasini. Ungathanda na ukuba no-
mbusi onjalo?

⁸ Nanti elinye iqiniso malungana noMbuso kaZimu: UJe-
su angekhe abuse yedwa. Kunabanye azokubusa nabo. Isi-
bonelo, umpostoli uPowula watjela uThimothi: “Nasinya-
mazelela iintlayiseko, sobuye sibuse kanye naye.” (2 KuThi-
mothi 2:12) Kwamambala, uPowula, uThimothi, nabanye
abathembekileko abakhethwe nguZimu bazokubusa noJe-
su eMbusweni wezulwini. Bangaki abazokufumana ilungelo
elikhethekilekweli?

⁹ Njengombana sitjengiswe eSahlukweni-7 sencwadi le,
umpostoli uJwanisi wanikelwa umbono lapho athi nga-
wo, “ngaphakamisela amehlo wami entabeni iZiyoni [isi-
khundla sakhe sobukhosi ezulwini], ngabona iMvana [uJesu
Krestu] ijame lapho, izungezwe babantu abaziinkulungwana
ezilikhulu namatjhumi amane anane ebebatlolwe ibizwe-
lo nelakaYise iimpandla zabo.” Bobani labo abayi-144 000?
UJwanisi ngokwakhe uyasitjela: “Balandela iMvana baya na-
mtjhana kukuphi lapha iya khona, laba bahlengwe ebantwi-
ni, balibutho lamathomo lakaZimu neMvana.” (ISambulo
14:1, 4) Kuliqiniso, balandeli bakaJesu Krestu abathembeki-
leko abakhethelwe ukubusa naye ezulwini. Ngemva koku-
vuswa ekufeni bavuselwa ezulwini noJesu “wabenza umbu-
so, baba bapristi, bayolibusa iphasi.” (ISambulo 5:10) Kusu-
kela ngesikhathi sabapostoli, uZimu gade akhetha amaKre-
stu athembekileko bona azalise inani labayi-144 000.

¹⁰ Ukubekwa kwakaJesu nabayi-144 000 bona babuse isi-
ntu kulithando. UJesu uyazi bonyana kunjani ukuba mu-
muntu nokuthaga. UPowula wathi ngoJesu “ngombana

8. Bobani abazokubusa noJesu?

9. Bangaki abayokubusa noJesu, begodu uZimu wathoma nini ukuba-
khetha?

10. Kubayini kulithando bona kube nguJesu nabayi-144 000 abayoku-
busa isintu?

umpristi wethu omkhulu angekhe angasizweli thina ebu-thakathakeni bethu. Kanti-ke walingwa kikhoko koke njengathi, kodwana azange one ngalitho yena.” (KumaHebheru 4: 15; 5:8) Nababusi abayokubusa naye bakghodlhelela ukutlhaga njengabantu. Ukungezelela kilokho, gade banesono begodu bakghodlhelela namalwelwe ahlukahlukeneko. Ngokuqinisekileko, bazokuzwisisa imiraro abantu abaqalene nayo!

KHUYINI EZOKWENZIWA MBUSO KAZIMU?

¹¹ Lokha uJesus nekathi abafundi bakhe bathandazele bonyana uMbuso kaZimu uze, gade athi bathandazele nokobana intando kaZimu yenziwe “ephasinapha njengezulwini.” UZimu usezulwini, begodu intando yakhe gade yenziwa ezulwini ziingilozzi zakhe ezithembekileko. ESahlukweni-3 sencwadi le, sifunde bona ingilozzi embi yalisa ukwenzintando kaZimu, begodu yabangela u-Adamu no-Efa bonyana bone. ESahlukweni-10 sizokufunda okunengi ngalokho iBhayibhili ekufundisako malungana nengilozzi embi le, eyaziwa bona nguSathana uDeveli. USathana neembunjwa zomoya ezakhetha ukumlandela—ezibizwa bona madimoni—zavunyelwa ukuhlala ezulwini isikhatjhana. Nokho, akusibo boke ezulwini ngesikhatheso egade benza intando kaZimu. Lokho gade kuzokutjhentjha uMbuso kaZimu newuthoma ukubusa. IKosi etja ebekiweko, uJesus Krestu, gade azokulwa noSathana.—ISambulo 12:7-9.

¹² Amezwi alandelako asiporofido ahlathulula lokho okuzokwenzeka bunje: “Yeke ngezwa ilizwi elikhulu ezulwini lisithi: ‘UZimu wethu usiphulusile, umbuso namandla kungekwakhe, nelungelo lokubusa ngelakaKrestu wakhe. Ngombana ummangaleli wabazalwane bethu [uSathana]

11. Kubayini uJesus athi abafundi bakhe kufuze bathandazele bonyana intando kaZimu yenziwe ezulwini?

12. Ngiziphi izehlakalo eembali eziqakathekileko ezihlathululwe kuSambulo 12:10?

wehliselwe ephasinapha; gade abamangalela imini nobusuku phambi koZimu wethu.’” (ISambulo 12:10) Uzitjhejile izehlakalo eembili ezihlathululwe evesini leBhayibhileli? Kokuthoma, uMbuso kaZimu obuswa nguJesu Krestu uthoma ukubusa. Kwesibili, uSathana waqoqthwa ezulwini waqoqthelwa ephasini.

¹³ Waba yini umphumela wezehlakalo eembilezi? Malungana nalokho okwenzekako ezulwini, siyafunda: “Nje-ke akuthokozwe kweliphezulu, nithokoze nina noke enihlala kilo!” (ISambulo 12:12) Kwamambala, iingilozu ezithembekileko ezulwini zathaba ngombana uSathana namadimona-khe baqothiwe, boke ezulwini bathembekile kuJehova uZimu. Kunokuthula nokuvumelana ezulwini. Intando kaZimu iyenziwa ezulwini.

¹⁴ Kuthiwani-ke ngephasi? IBhayibhili ithi: “Kodwana nakhoku kuwe phasi nawe lilwandle! Nango uSathana ehlela kuni, uthukuthele uyadlhabhaza, ngombana uyazi bona isikhathi asinikelweko sifitjhani khulu.” (ISambulo 12:12) USathana ukwate khulu ngokuqoqthwa kwakhe ezulwini nokuba nesikhathi esincani khulu esimsaleleko. Ngokukwata kwakhe ubangela ukugandeleleka ephasini. Sizokufunda okunengi ngokugandelelekokho ephasini esahlukweni esilandelako. Sinalokho engqondweni, singazibuza, UMbuso ungabangela njani bonyana intando kaZimu yenziwe ephasinapha?

¹⁵ Nokho, khumbula bona yini intando kaZimu ngephasi. Ufundile ngayo eSahlukweni-3. E-Edeni, uZimu watjengisa bona intando yakhe beyikukobana iphasi libe yiparadeyisi lizaliswe babantu abangafiko, nabalungileko bazo zoke iinhlanga. USathana wabangela u-Adamu no-Efa bona bone, lokho kwenza intando kaZimu ngephasi ingazaliseki, kodwana isazokuzaliseka. UJehova usathembisa bonyana

13. Waba yini umphumela wokuqoqthwa kwakaSathana ezulwini?

14. Kwenzekani njengombana uSathana aqoqthelwe ephasini?

15. Yini intando kaZimu ngephasi?

“abalungileko bazokudla ilifa lephasi, begodu bazokuhlala kilo ngokungapheliko.” (AmaRhalani 37:29) Mbuso kaZimu ozokuzalisa lokho. Kodwana lokho uzokwenza njani?

¹⁶ Cabangela isiporofido esifumaneka encwadini kaDanyela 2:44. Lapho siyafunda: “Emihleni yamakhosi lawo, uZimu wezulwini uzokubeka umbuso ongekhe watjhatjalaliswa. Umbuso loyo ngekhe udluliselwe kwabanye abantu. Uzokusila yoke iibuso le, begodu wona uzokuhlala ngokungapheliko.” Lokhu kusitjelani ngoMbuso kaZimu?

¹⁷ Kokuthoma, kusitjela bona uMbuso kaZimu bewuzokuhlonywa “emihleni yamakhosi lawo,” namtjhana lokha amakhosi lawo asesekhona. Kwesibili, kusitjela bona uMbuso lo uzokuhlala ngokungapheliko. Angekhe uhlulwe begodu angekhe ujanyiselelwe ngabanye aborhulumende. Kwesithathu, siyabona bona kuzokuba nepi hlangana noMbuso kaZimu neembuso yephaseli. UMbuso kaZimu uzokuthumba. Emaswapheleni, kuzokuba ngiwo kwaphela obusa abantu. Ngemva kwalokho abantu bazokuthabela ukubuswa ngendlela ehle abangakhenge bayibone.

¹⁸ IBhayibhili inokunengi engakutjho ngepi yamaswaphela hlangana noMbuso kaZimu naborhulumende bephasi. Isibonelo, isifundisa bona njengombana isiphelo sitjhidela, imimoya emimbi izokurhatjha amala bona ikhohlise “amakhosi wephasi.” Ngawuphi umnqopho? “Ukuwabutha [amakhosi] bona alungiselele ipi eyodwa mhlana wesuku elikhulu lakaZimu uMninimandla woke.” Amakhosi wephasi azokuhlanganiswa ndawonye “endaweni ebizwa ngesi-Hebheru bona yi-Amagedoni.” (ISambulo 16:14, 16) Ngalokho okutjihiwo emavesini amabili la, ipi yamaswaphela ehlangana naborhulumende babantu noMbuso kaZimu ibizwa bona yi-Amagedoni.

16, 17. UDanyela 2:44 usitjelani ngoMbuso kaZimu?

18. Ibizwa bona yini ipi yamaswaphela ehlangana noMbuso kaZimu naborhulumende bephasi?

¹⁹ Khuyini uMbuso kaZimu ozokwenza ngepi ye-Amagedoni? Akhese ucabange godu bona yini intando kaZimu ngephasi. UJehova UZimu bekanqophe bona iphasi lizaliswe babantu abalungileko, behlanga elinganasono abamkhonzako eParadeyisini. Khuyini okuvimbela lokho bona kungenzeki nje? Kokuthoma, sinesono, siyagula begodu siyafa. Sifundile eSahlukweni-5, bona uJesu wasifela bonyana siphile ngokungapheliko. Kungenzeka uyawakhumbula amezwi atolwe eVangelini lakaJwanisi athi: “Ngombana uZimu walithanda kangako iphasi, wabe wanikela ngeNdozana yakhe ekukuphela kwayo, khona kuzakuthi kiloyo okholwa ngiyo angabhubhi, kodwana abe nobuphilo obungapheliko.”—Jwanisi 3:16.

²⁰ Elinye ibanga kukobana abantu abanengi benza izinto ezimbi. Bakhuluma amala, bayadlelezela, begodu baziphatha kumbi. *Abafuni* ukwenza intando kaZimu. Abantu abenza izinto ezimbi bazokutjhatjhalaliswa hlangana nepi kaZimu ye-Amagedoni. (AmaRhalani 37:10) Elinye ibanga lokobana intando kaZimu ingenzeki ephasini, kukobana aborhulumende ababakhuthazi abantu bona bayenze. Aborhulumende abanengi bonakele begodu banelunya. Ngokuqinisekileko iBhayibhili ithi: “Lokha umuntu nekabusa omunye kudosele ekulimaleni kwakhe.”—Umtjhumayeli 8:9.

²¹ Ngemva kwe-Amagedoni, abantu bazokuba ngaphasi kwakarhulumende oyedwa, uMbuso kaZimu. UMBuso loyo uzokwenza intando kaZimu, ulethe neembusiso ezihle. Isibonelo, uzokususa uSathana namadimonakhe. (ISambulo 20:1-3) Amandla womhlatjelo kaJesu azokwenza bona abantu abathembekileko bangasagula begodu bafe. Kunalokho, ngaphasi koMbuso bazokuphila ngokungapheliko. (ISambulo 22:1-3) Ngalokho iphasi lizokwenziwa iparadeyisi.

19, 20. Khuyini okuvimbela bona intando kaZimu ingenzeki ephasini nje?

21. UMBuso uzokubangela njani bona intando kaZimu yenziwe ephasini?



*Ukuqothwa kwakaSathana
namadimonakhe ezulwini
kwabangela umaye ephasini.
Msinyana imiraro enjalo izokuphela*

Ngemva kwalokho uMbuso uzokubangela bona intando kaZimu yenziwe ephasini begodu ibizo lakaZimu licwengiswe. Kutjho ukuthini lokho? Kutjho bona kancani-kancani ngaphasi koMbuso kaZimu woke umuntu uzokudumisa ibizo lakaJehova.

KUNINI LAPHO UMBUSO KAZIMU UZOKUBANGELA BONA INTANDO YAKHE YENZEKE EPHASINI?

²² Lokha uJesu nekatjela abalandeli bakhe bona bathandaze bathi, “Umbuso wakho awuze,” gade kukhanya bona uMbuso bewungakafiki ngesikhatheso. Wafika na lokha uJesu nekanyukela ezulwini? Awa, ngombana bobabili uPitrosi noPowula bathi ngemva kokobana uJesu avusiwe isiporofido esikumaRhalani 110:1 besizaliseka kuye: “USokulunga wathi eKosinami: ‘Hlala ngesigomeni sami, kufikela ngibeka amanabakho ngaphasi kweenyawo zakho.’” (Izenzo 2:32-35; KumaHebheru 10:12, 13) Kwaba nesikhathi sokulinda.

²³ Uyokubusa isikhathi eside kangangani? Hlangana neemnyaka yamakhulu ayi-19 nama-20 abafundi beBhayibhili abathembekileko kancani kancani bafumana bona isikhathi sokulinda besizokuphela ngo-1914. (Malungana nesikhathesi, qala Isithasiselo emakhasini-215-18.) Izehlakalo zephasi

22. Sazi njani bonyana uMbuso kaZimu khenge ufike lokha uJesu nekasephasini namtjhana msinyana ngemva kokobana avusiwe?

23. (a) Umbuso kaZimu wathoma nini ukubusa? (b) Sizokufunda ngani esahlukweni esilandelako?

Ngaphasi koMbuso, intando kaZimu izokwenziwa ephasini njengombana yenziwa ezulwini



LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- UMBuso kaZimu ngurhulumende wezulwini, iKosawo nguJesu Krestu, nabayi-144 000 abakhethwe hlangu nesintu abazokubusa naye.—ISambulo 14:1, 4.
- UMBuso lo, wathoma ukubusa ngo-1914, kusukela ngesikhatheso uSathana waqothwa ezulwini waqothelwa ephasini.—ISambulo 12:9.
- UMBuso kaZimu msinyana uzokutjhabalalisa aborhulumende babantu begodu iphasi lizokuba yiparadeyisi.—ISambulo 16:14, 16.

ezathoma ngo-1914 ziqinisekisa bona ukuzwisisa kwabafundi beBhayibhili abathembekileko gade kunqophile. Ukuzaliseka kwesiporofido seBhayibhili kutjengisa bona ngo-1914, uKrestu waba yiKosi begodu uMBuso kaZimu wezulwini wathoma ukubusa. Nokho, siphila esikhathini 'esifitjhani khulu' esisalele uSathana. (ISambulo 12:12; AmaRhalani 110:2) Singatjho ngokuqiniseka bona msinyana uMBuso kaZimu uzokubangela bona intando kaZimu yenziwe ephasini. Ukufumana kuziindaba ezimnandi na lezi? Uyakholelwa bona ziliqiniso? Isahluko esilandelako sizokurhelebha bona ubone bonyana iBhayibhili kwamambala iyazifundisa iintwezi.



Siphila 'Emihleni Yokuphela Na'?

**Ngiziphi izehlakalo zeenkathi zethu
ezabikezelwa eBhayibhiliini?**

**ILizwi lakaZimu lithi abantu bazokuba njani
emihleni yokuphela?**

**Malungana 'nemihla yokuphela' ngiziphi izinto
ezihle iBhayibhili elizibikezelako?**

WAKHE wabukela iindaba kumabonwakude wazibuza, 'Lizokuba yini ingomuso lephaseli?' Izehlakalo ezibuhlungu zenzeka msinyana begodu zingakalindeleki kangangobana akhekho noyedwa ongabikezela bona lizokuba njani ingomuso. (KaJakobosi 4:14) Nokho, uJehova uyazi bona lizokuba njani ingomuso. (Isaya 46:10) Esikhathini eside esigadungileko iLizwi lakhe iBhayibhili, labikezela ingasi kwaphela izinto ezimbi ezenzekako eenkathi zethu, kodwana nezinto ezihle ezizokwenzeka esikhathini esizako esiseduze.

² UJesu Krestu wakhuluma ngoMbuso kaZimu, ozokuqeda ubumbi begodu wenze iphasi libe yiparadeyisi. (Luka 4:43) Abantu gade bafuna ukwazi bona uzokufika nini uMbuso lo. Abafundi bakhe bambuza bona: "Kuzakwenzakalani ezatjengisa bona isikhathi sesifikile sokobana uze, nephasi bonyana selifikile emaphelweni na?" (Matewu 24:3) Nekaphe ndulako uJesu wabatjela bona nguJehova uZimu kwaphela owazi kuhle bona ukuphela kuzokufika nini. (Matewu 24:36)

1. Kukuphi lapho singafunda khona ngengomuso?

2, 3. Ngimuphi umbuzo abafundi abawubuzisa uJesu, begodu wawuphendula njani?

Kodwana uJesu wabikezela izinto egade zizokwenzeka ephasini ngaphambi kokobana uMbuso ulethe ukuthula kwama-mbala nokuphepha esintwini. Lokho akubikezelako kuyenze-ka nje!

³ Ngaphambi kokuhlola ubufakazi bokobana siphila 'emihleni yokuphela,' kancani akhe sicabange ngepi okunganamuntu okhe wayibona. Yenzeka endaweni yomoya engabonakaliko, begodu imiphumela yayo iyasithinta.

IPI EZULWINI

⁴ Isahluko esigadungileko sencwadi le sikhathulule bona uJesu Krestu waba yiKosi yezulwini ngomnyaka ka-1914. (Danyela 7:13, 14) Msinyana ngemva kokufumana amandla wokuBusa, uJesu wathatha igadango. IBhayibhili ithi: "Kwaba khona ipi ezulwini, lapho uMikheyeli [ngelinye ibizo laKaJesu] neengilozi zakhe alwa nonomrhaswa [uSathana uDeveli] neengilozi zakhe."* USathana neengilozi zakhe ezimbi amadimoni, bahlulwa epini begodu baqothwa ezulwini baqothelwa ephasini. Amadodana kaZimu athembekileko womoya athaba bona uSathana namadimonakhe abasekho. Namtjhana kunjalo, abantu gade bangekhe babe nethabo elinjalo. Kunalokho, iBhayibhili yabikezela yathi: "Kodwana nakhokwe phasi! . . . Nango uSathana ehlela kini, uthukuthele uyadlhabhaza ngombana uyazi bona isikhathi asinikelweko sifitjhani khulu."—ISambulo 12:7, 9, 12.

⁵ Sibawa utjheje lokho okuzokwenzeka njengomphumela wepi yezulwini. Akwate khulu, uSathana uzokuletha umraro kilabo abahlala ephasini. Njengombana uzokubona, siphila esikhathini semiraro leyo. Kodwana kuzokuthatha 'isikhathi esifitjhani.' Ngitjho noSathana uyakwazi lokho. IBhayibhili

* Ukufumana imininingwana etjengisa bona uMikheyeli ngelinye ibizo laKaJesu Krestu, qala Isithasiselo ikhasi-218-19.

4, 5. (a) Kwenzekani msinyana ezulwini ngemva kokobana uJesu abekwe bona abe yiKosi? (b) NgokweSambulo 12:12, bewuzokuba yini umphumela wepi yezulwini?

iqalisa esikhathinesi bona 'yimihla yokuphela.' (2 KuThimothi 3:1) Sithaba kangangani ukwazi bona msinyana uZimu uzokususa umthelela kaSathana ephasini! Akhe sicabange ngezinye izinto ezabikezelwa eBhayibhilini ezenzekako njenganje. Lokhu kufakazela bona siphila emihleni yokuphela begodu msinyana uMbuso kaZimu uzokuletha iimbuiso ezingapheliko kilabo abathanda uJehova. Kokuthoma, akhe sicabangele izehlakalo ezine zamatshwayo uJesu athi azokutjengisa isikhathi esiphila kiso nje.

IZEHLAKALO EZIKULU ZEMIHLA YOKUPHELA

⁶ *“Amakhosi azokulwa wodwa, imibuso izokuvukelana.”* (Matewu 24:7) Iingidi zabantu zabalawa epini ekhulwini leemnyaka edlulileko. Omunye usomlando weBhrithani watlola: “Kwahlongakala abantu abanengi ekhulwini lama-20 leemnyaka ukudlula namtjhana ngisiphi esinye isikhathi esikhona emlandweni. . . . Ekhulwineli kwaba nezipi ezinengi ezingapheliko, begodu zaba zincani khulu iinkhathi egade kunganazipi ngazo kwezinye iindawo.” Umbiko we-Worldwatch Institute uthi: “Izipi zibulele abantu ngokuphindwe kathathu ekhulwini [lama-20] nekumadani swa nezipi zekhulu lokuthoma ngapha-

6, 7. Amezwi kaJesu malungana nezipi nendlala azaliseka njani emihleni yokuphela?





mbi kweenkhathi zakaKrestu ukuya ku-1899.” Abantu abangaphezu kweengidi ezili-100 bahlongakala ngebanga lezipi kusukela ngo-1914. Namtjhana singathi siyabazi ubuhlungu bokuhlongakalelwa *mumuntu* esimthandako epini, singacabanga ngobuhlungu obezwa *zii-ngidi* zabantu abahlongakalelwa babantu ababathandako, kungaphezu kwalokho esingakucabanga.

⁷ “Kuzaba khona indlala.” (Matewu 24:7) Ukuhlola kutjengisa bona kube khona ukwanda okukhulu kokudla eemnyakeni ema-30 edlulileko. Namtjhana kunjalo, ukuthayela kokudla kuragela phambili ngombana abantu abanengi abanayo imali eyaneleko yokukuthenga namtjhana inarha abangalima kiyo. Eenaarheni ezithuthukako, abantu abangaphezu kwebhiliyoni kufuze baphile ngomrhulo wetjhumi namtjhana ngaphasi ngelanga. Inengi labo libulawa yindlala ekulu. I-World Health Organization ithi indlala inendima ekulu ekufeni kwabantwana abangaphezu kweengidi ezihlanu qobe mnyaka.

⁸ “Kuzaba khona ukuzamazama kwephasi okusabekako.” (Luka 21:11) Ngo-kwe-U.S. Geological Survey, kulinganiselwa bona kungaba neengemegeme zokusikinyeka kwephasi okukhulu ezingaba yi-19 qobe mnyaka kwaba na-

8, 9. Khuyini etjengisa bonyana iimporofido zakafesu malungana nokuzamazama kwephasi namalwelwe zibe yiqiniso?

mandla aneleko wokubhuruza izakhiwo nokubharasisa ihlabathi. Ngokwesilinganiso, ukuzamazama kwephasi okwenzeka qobe mnyaka kwaba namandla khulu bona kungatjhabalalisa izakhiwo. Amarekhodi akhona aveza bona ukusikinyeka kwephasi kubulele abantu abangaphezu kweengidi eembili kusukela ngo-1900. Omunye umthombo wathi: “Zokulapha ezithuthukileko zikuphungule kancani ukufa kwabantu.”

⁹ “Nokugula kizo zoke iindawo.” (Luka 21:11) Ngitjho nangaphezu kwezokulapha ezithuthukileko, amalwelwe amatjha namadala asahlele isintu. Omunye umbiko wathi amalwelwe aziwako ama-20—kuhlanganisa isifuba, imalariya, nekholera—abe malwelwe andileko emakhulwini weemnyaka yamva, begodu ezinye iinhlobo zamalwelwe eza ndako azinapengu. Eqinisweni, kunamalwelwe okungenani ama-30 amatjha avelileko. Amanye wawo awanapengu begodu ayabulala.

ABANTU BEMIHLA YOKUPHELA

¹⁰ Ngaphandle kokuhlathulula izehlakalo zephasi ezikulu, iBhayibhili yabikezela bonyana imihla yokuphela izokutshwaywa litjhuguluko emphakathini wesintu. Umpostoli uPowula wahlahlathulula bona abantu bazokuba njani.

10. Ngimiphi imikghwa okwabikezelwa ngayo ku-2 KuThimothi 3:1-5 oyibona ebantwini namhlanjesi?



Emtlolweni ka-2 KuThimothi 3:1-5 siyafunda: “Ngemihla yokuphela kofika iinkhathi ezibudisi kwamambala.” Ngakwelinye ihlangothi, uPowula wathi abantu

- *bayorhubhela ngeenkhwanyeni zabo*
- *bayorhuluphela imali*
- *banyaze abazali babo*
- *kuzaba khona abangathokozi*
- *kubekhona abanganathando*
- *nabangakgoni ukuzibamba*
- *nabagebengako*
- *nabathanda iinjabulo kunobanyana bathande uZimu*
- *bayozitjhaya sengathi bayamsaba uZimu, kodwana ngokwenza kwabo njalo babe bawaphika amandla afumaneka ngokukholwa*

¹¹ Banjani abantu endaweni yekheni? Ngokunganakuzaza banjalo. Kiyo yoke indawo kunabantu abanemikghwa emimbi. Lokhu kutjengisa bona msinyana uZimu uzokuthatha igadango, ngombana iBhayibhili ithi: “Lokha abambi nebahluma njengesitjalo nabo boke abenza okulimazako bathuthumba, kulapho bazokutjhatjalaliswa khona unomphela.”—AmaRhalani 92:7.

11. AmaRhalani 92:7 akuhlathulula njani lokho okuzokwenzeka ebantwini abambi?



UBUJAMO OBUHLUKILEKO!

¹² Kwamambala imihla yokuphela izaliswe miraro, njengombana iBhayibhili yabikezela. Nokho, ephasini, elinemirarweli, kunobujamo obuhlukileko ebakhulekelini bakaJehova.

¹³ *“Ilwazi leqiniso lizokuba linengi,”* kwabikezela encwadini yeBhayibhili kaDanyela. Lokho kuzokwenzeka nini? Phakathi *“nesikhathi sokuphela.”* (Danyela 12:4) Khulu-khulu kusukela ngo-1914, uJehova warhelebha labo abakhanuka kwamambala ukumkhonza bona bazwisise iBhayibhili. Bazwisisa iqiniso eliligugu ngebizo lakaZimu, umnqopho wakhe, umhlatjelo wesihlengo sakaJesu Krestu, ubujamo babahlongakeleko nangevuko. Ngaphezu kwalokho, abakhulekeli bakaJehova bafunde ukuphila ngendlela ebazuzisako neletha idumo kuZimu. Bazuze nelwazi elikhanyako ngendima yoMbuso kaZimu begodu nokobana uzobulungisa bunjani ubujamo bephasi. Benzani ngelwazeli? Umbuzo lo usiletha kwesinye isiporofido esizalisekako emihleni yokuphela le.

¹⁴ *“Iindaba ezimnandi ngombuso kaZimu zizatjhunyayelwa ephasini loke,”* kwatjho uJesu Krestu esiporofidweni sake malungana ‘nesiphelo sobujamo bezinto.’ (Matewu 24:3, 14, NW) Ephasini loke, iindaba ezimnandi zoMbuso—lokho uMbuso ongikho, lokho ozokwenza begodu nendlela esingazifumana ngayo iimbusiso zawo—zitjhunyayelwa eenarheni ezingaphezu kwama-230 ngeenlimi ezingaphezu kwama-400. Iingidi zaboFakazi bakaJehova ngokutjhiseka zitjhumayela iindaba ezimnandi zoMbuso. Ziphuma *“kizo zoke iintjhaba, nemindeni, namakoro neenlimi.”* (ISambulo 7:9) AboFakazi baba nefundo yeBhayibhili yasimahla neengidi zabantu abafuna ukwazi lokho okufundiswa yiBhayibhili. Qala ukuzaliseka okuhle kangangani kwesiporofido, khulu-khulu kusukela uJesu abikezela bona amaKrestu weqiniso ‘azokuhloywa ngebanga lakhe’!—Luka 21:17.

12, 13. *“Ilwazi leqiniso”* laba linengi njani phakathi *“nesikhathi sokuphela”*?

14. Ukutjhunyayelwa kweendaba ezimnandi zoMbuso kusabalele kangangani namhlanje, begodu zitjhunyayelwa bobani?

***“lindaba ezimnandi
ngombuso kaZimu
zizatjhunyayelwa ephasini
loke.”—Matewu 24:14***



KHUYINI WENA OZOYENZA?

¹⁵ Njengombana iimporofido ezinengi zeBhayibhili zizaliseka namhlanjesi, awuvumi na bonyana siphila emihleni yokuphela? Ngemva kobana iindaba ezimnandi zitjhunyayelwe ngokwesilinganiso sakaJehova, “ukuphela” kuzokufika. (Matewu 24:14, NW) “Ukuphela” kutjho bona sikhathi la-pho uZimu azokuqeda khona ubumbi ephasini. Uzokutjhabalalisa boke labo abaphikisana Naye ngokuzithandela, uJehova uzokuberegisa uJesu neengilozi zakhe ezinamandla. (2 KwebeTesalonika 1:6-9) USathana namadimonakhe angekhe basakhohlisa iintjhaba. Ngemva kwalokho, uMbuso kaZimu uzokuthululela iimbusiso kibo boke abazithoba ekubuseni kwakhe kokulunga.—ISambulo 20:1-3; 21:3-5.

¹⁶ Njengombana isiphelo sephasi lakaSathana sitjhidele, kutlhogeka bona sizibuze, ‘Kufuze ngenzeni?’ Kukulakani-pha bonyana uragele phambili ufunde okunengi ngoJehova nangalokho akufunako kithi. (Jwanisi 17:3) Kufuze ube mfun-di okhuthuleko weBhayibhili. Ragela phambili uzihlangani-sa nalabo abafuna ukwenza intando kaJehova. (KumaHebhe-ru 10:24, 25) Ngenisa ilwazi elingezelelekileko uJehova uZi-mu alenze lafumaneka ebantwini ephasini loke, begodu we-nze namatjhuguluko afunekako ekuphileni kwakho bona uthabele ukwamukelwa nguZimu.—KaJakobosi 4:8.

¹⁷ UJesu wabikezela bona abantu abanengi angekhe babu-nake ubufakazi bokobana siphila emihleni yokuphela. Uku-tjhatjalaliswa kwabantu abambi kuzokufika msinyana ku-ngakalindeleki. Njengesela ebusuku, kuzokubamba aba-ntu abanengi bangakalindeli. (1 KwebeTesalonika 5:2) UJesu wayelelisa: “Ukwiza kweNdodana yoMuntu kuzaba njengo-kwenzekako emihleni yakaNuwa: Emihleni leyo ngapha-

15. (a) Uyakholelwa bonyana siphila emihleni yokuphela, kubayini ukholelwa njalo? (b) “Ukuphela” kuzokutjho ukuthini kilabo abaphiki-sana noJehova, begodu nalabo abazithoba ekubuseni koMbuso kaZimu?

16. Yini ekuhlakanipha wena ongayenza?

17. Kubayini ukutjhatjalaliswa kwabantu abambi kuzokubamba abane-ngi bangakalindeli?

mbi kwekukhulamungu abantu bebagoma, basela, amado-da nabafazi batjhada, kufikela elangeni uNuwa angena ngalo ngemkhunjini. Khona lapho azange babona okwenzekako kufikela bekufike ikukhulamungu ibarhurhula boke. Kuzoba njalo-ke mhlana iNdodana yoMuntu izako.”—Matewu 24: 37-39.

¹⁸ Nokho, uJesu watjela iinlaleli zakhe: “Hlalani nitjhejile! Ningazinikeli eminyanyeni, ekuseleni nemitlhagweni yephaseli, nakungasinjalo-ke ilanga lizanifumana. Lizaba njengesifu lizakwiza phezu kwabantu boke kilo loke iphasi. Yelalani, nithandaze njalo, khona nizaba namandla wokuphuluka kikhokoke okuzakwenzeka nikingone nokujama [namukeleke] phambi kweNdodana yoMuntu.” (Luka 21:34-36) Kukulakani niphakuhlala siwakhumbula qobe amezwi kaJesu. Kubayini kunjalo? Kungombana labo abamukelwa nguJehova uZimu ‘neNdodana yoMuntu,’ uJesu Krestu, banethemba lokusinda ekupheleni kwephasi lakaSathana begodu nelokuphila okungapheliko ephasini elitjha elihle eliseduze khulu!—Jwanisi 3:16; 2 KaPitrosi 3:13.

18. Ngisiphi isiyeliso sakaJesu okufanele sisikhumbule qobe?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Imihla yokuphela itshwaywa ngezipi, indlala, ukuzamazama kwephasi nokugula.—Matewu 24:7; Luka 21:11.
- Emihleni yokuphela, abanengi bazokuba ngabazithandako, abathanda imali, nabathanda iinjabulo kunokuthanda uZimu.—2 KuThimothi 3:1-5.
- Hlangana nemihla yokuphela, iindaba ezimnandi zoMbuso zitjhunyayelwa ephasini loke.—Matewu 24:14.

Iimbunjwa Zomoya —Indlela Ezisithinta Ngayo

Iingilozzi ziyabarhelebha abantu na?

Iingilozzi ezimbi zinamuphi umthelela ebantwini?

Kufuze siyisabe imimoya emimbi?

UKWAZI umuntu kutjho ukufunda okuthileko malungana nomndenakhe. Ngokufanako, ukwazi uJehova uZimu kutjho ukwazi bhedere nomndenakhe weengilozzi. IBhayibhili ibiza iingilozzi bona “madodana kaZimu.” (Jobhi 38:7, 8) Ngalokhoke, iyini indima yazo emnqophweni kaZimu? Zaba nayiphi indima emlandweni wesintu? Iingilozzi ziyayithinta ipilo yakho na? Nengabe kunjalo, ziyithinta njani?

² IBhayibhili ikhuluma ngeengilozzi iinkhathi ezilikhulu. Akhe sicabangele iinkhathi ezimbalwa bona sifunde okungezelekileko ngeengilozzi. Zavelaphi iingilozzi? Umtlolo waKwebeKholose 1:16 uthi: “Koke kwabunjwa ngaye, [uJesu Krestu] ezulwini nephasinapha.” Nokho, zoke iimbunjwa zomoya ezibizwa bona ziingilozzi ngayinye yazo yabunjwa nguJehova uZimu ngokuberegisa iNdodanakhe yokuthoma. Zingaki iingilozzi ezikhona? IBhayibhili itjengisa bona kwabunjwa amakhulu weengidi zeengilozzi, begodu zoke zinamandla amakhulu.—AmaRhalani 103:20.*

* Malungana neengilozzi ezilungileko, ISambulo 5:11 sithi: “Iinkulungwana ezizinqarhaqarha” namtjhana “ezimatjhumi weenkulungwana aphindwe ngamatjhumi weenkulungwana.” (Umtlolo ophasi) Ngalokhoke IBhayibhili iyatjengisa bona kwadalwa amakhulu weengidi zeengilozzi.

1. Kubayini sifuna ukufunda ngeengilozzi?
2. Zavelaphi iingilozzi, begodu zingaki iingilozzi ezikhona?

³ ILizwi lakaZimu iBhayibhili isitjela bona nekubunjwa iphasi, “woke amadodana kaZimu arhuwelela ngokuthaba.” (Jobhi 38:4-7) Iingilozzi zaba khona esikhathini eside ngaphambi kobana kubunjwe abantu, ngitjho nangaphambi kobana kubunjwe iphasi. Indinyana yeBhayibhili le itjengisa bona iingilozzi zinamazizo, ithi “ngokuthaba zimdumisa ndawonye.” Tjheja, “woke amadodana kaZimu” athaba ndawonye. Ngesikhatheso, zoke iingilozzi zaba yingcenyeyomndeni obumbeneko ekukhonzeni uJehova uZimu.

IIINGILOZI ZIYASISEKELA BEGODU ZIYASIVIKELA

⁴ Selokhu zabona ukubunjwa kwabantu bokuthoma, iimbunjwa zomoya ezithembekileko zatjengisa ikareko ekwandeni komndeni wesintu nokuzaliseka komnqopho kaZimu. (Iziyema 8:30, 31; 1 KaPitrosi 1:11, 12) Nokho, ngokukhamba kwesikhathi, iingilozzi zabona bona inengi lesintu lilisile ukukhonza uMbumbi walo onethando. Asinakuzaza bona iingilozzi ezithembekileko zadana ngalokhu. Ngakwelinye ihlangothi, ngitjho nanyana kumumuntu oyedwa obuyela kuJehova, “iingilozzi zizathaba ngesoni esisodwa esitjhugulukileko.” (Luka 15:10) Njengombana iingilozzi ziyikhathalela khulu ihlalakuhle yalabo abakhonza uZimu, singazwisisa bonyana kubayini uJehova kanengi aberegisa iingilozzi bona zisiqini-se begodu zivikele iinkhonzi zakhe ezithembekileko ephasini. (KumaHebheru 1:7, 14) Akhe sicabangele ezinye iimbonelo.

⁵ Iingilozzi eembali zarhelebha indoda elungileko uLoti namadodakazakhe bona baphuluke ekutjhatjalalisweni kwemizi emimbi yeSodoma neGomora ngokubakhiphela ngaphandle komuzi loyo. (Genesisi 19:15, 16) Eemnyakeni eyalandelako umporofidi uDanyela waphoselwa ngemgodini wamabhubezi, kodwana wasinda engozini begodu wathi: “UZimami uthumele iingilozzi yakhe bona ivale umlomo

3. UJobhi 38:4-7 usitjelani malungana neengilozzi?

4. IBhayibhili itjengisa njani bona iingilozzi ezithembekileko zinekareko kilokho abantu abakwenzako?

5. Ngiziphi iimbonelo zokusekelwa ziingilozzi esizifumana eBhayibhili?

wamabhubezi.” (Danyela 6:22) Ekhulwini lokuthoma leemnyaka ngeenkxhathi zakaJesu, ingilozi yatjhaphulula umpostoli uPitrosi ejele. (Izenzo 12:6-11) Ngaphezu kwalokho, ingilozi yasekela uJesu ekuthomeni kwekonzo yakhe yephasini. (Markosi 1:13) Msinyana ngaphambi kokufa kwakaJesu, ingilozi yabonakala kuye “izomqinisa.” (Luka 22:43) Ukusekelwa yingilozi kwamqinisa uJesu eenkxhathi eziqakatheke khulu ekuphileni kwakhe.

⁶ Namhlanjesi iingilozi azisabonakali ebantwini bakaZimu ephasini. Namtjhana abantu bangekhe bazibone, iingilozi zakaZimu ezinamandla zisabavikela abantu bakhe, khulu-khulu entweni engabalimaza ngokomoya. IBhayibhili ithi: “Ingilozi kaJehova ikampe mahlangothi woke walabo abamsabako, begodu uyabaphulusa.” (AmaRhalani 34:7) Kubayini amezwi la asiduduza kangaka? Ngombana kuneembunjwa zomoya ezimbi eziyingozi ezifuna ukusitjhabalalisa! Zibobani iimbunjwezo? Zivelaphi? Zilinga njani ukusilimaza? Ukufumana iimpendulo zeembuzo le, akhe siqale kancani lokho okwenzeka ekuthomeni komlando wesintu.

IIMBUNJWA ZOMOYA EZIMANABA WETHU

⁷ Njengombana sifundile eSahlukweni-3 sencwadi le, enye yeengilozi yakhanuka ukubusa abanye begodu yahlubuka kuZimu. Ngokukhamba kwesikhathi ingilozi le yaziwa bona nguSathana uDeveli. (ISambulo 12:9) Hlangana nekhu-lu le-1 600 leemnyaka ngemva kokukhohlisa u-Efa, uSathana wakghona ukuhlubukisa pheze boke abantu kuZimu ngaphandle kwabambalwa abathembekileko, abanjengo-Abela, u-Enoki, noNuwa.—KumaHebheru 11:4, 5, 7.

⁸ Ngesikhathi sakaNuwa ezinye iingilozi zahlubuka kuJehova. Zatjhiya indawo yazo emndenini kaZimu wezulwini, zeza

6. (a) Iingilozi zibavikela njani abantu bakaZimu namhlanjesi? (b) Ngimiphi iimbuzo esizoyicabangela nje?

7. USathana wakghona kangangani ukuhlubukisa abantu kuZimu?

8. (a) Kweza njani bona ezinye iingilozi zibe madimoni? (b) Ukuphuluka kuKukhulamungu wemihla kaNuwa, khuyini egade kufuze bona amadimoni ayenze?

ephasini, zembatha umzimba wenyama. Kubayini zenza njalo? KuGenesisi 6:2 siyafunda: “Amadodana kaZimu weqiniso athoma ukutlhogomela amadodakazi wabantu bona ayaqaleka; begodu azithathela abafazi, kiwo abawakhethako.” Kodwana uJehova uZimu akhenge avumele izenzo zeengilozezi begodu nemiphumela yokonakalisa isintu bona iragele phambili. Waletha ukukhulamungu ephasini owathanyela boke abantu abambi begodu wabulunga iinceku zakhe ezithembekileko kwaphela. (Genesisi 7:17, 23) Ngalokho, iingilozi ezihlubukako namtjhana amadimoni, zakateleleka bonyana zihlubule iimzimba yazo yenyama begodu zabuyela ezulwini njengeembunjwa zomoya. Zasekela uDeveli, owaba “yikosi yamadimoni.”—Matewu 9:34.

***“UZimami uthumele ingilozi yakhe
bona ivale umlomo wamabhubezi.”
—Danyela 6:22***



⁹ Ingilozi ezingakathembeki nezibuyela ezulwini, zaphathwa njengabantu abalahliweko njengombusi wazo uSathana. (2 KaPitrosi 2:4) Namtjhana nje zingasakwazi ukwembatha iimzimba yabantu, zisenomthelela omumbi khulu ebantwini. Eqinisweni, ngerhelelho lamadimoni la, uSathana 'ukhohlisa iphasi loke.' (ISambulo 12:9; 1 KaJwanisi 5:19) Ukwenza njani lokho? Kanengi amadimoni aberegisa iindlela ezenzelwe ukukhohlisa abantu. (2 Kwebekorinte 2:11) Akhe sicabangele ezinye zeendlela uSathana akhohlisa ngazo abantu.

INDLELA AMADIMONI ABAKHOHLISA NGAYO ABANTU

¹⁰ Amadimoni aberegisa imimoya ukukhohlisa abantu. Ukuberegisa imimoya kuhlangelele namadimoni, kokubili ngokunqophileko namtjhana ngokuya kwabanemimoya. IBhayibhili iyakulahla ukuberegelana nemimoya begodu isiyelisa bona silahle namtjhana yini ehlangene nemimoya. (KwebekGalatiya 5:19-21) Amadimoni aberegisa imimoya ngeendlela efanako abathiyi beemfesi ababeregisa ngayo ukudla kokuthiya iimfesi. Umthiyi weemfesi uberegisa ukudla okuhlukahlukeneko bona abambe iimfesi ezihlukahlukene. Ngokufanako, imimoya emimbi iberegisa iindlela ezingafanako zemimoya bona zilethe woke umhlobo wabantu ngaphasi kokubusa kwawo.

¹¹ Elinye ihlobo lokuthiya eliberegiswa madimoni, kuthukula. Khuyini ukuthukula? Kulinga ukwazi ngengomuso namtjhana ngento ethileko engaziwako. Ezinye iindlela zokuthukula ngilezi, ukuthukula ngeenkwekwezi, ukuberegisa amakarada wokuthukula ngengomuso, uthukula ngesiboniboni, ukuthukula ngokuqala imida yezandla, nangokufuna ukwazi ihlathululo yamabhudango. Namtjhana abantu abanengi bacabanga bona ukuberegisa ukuthukula akunangozi, iBhayibhili itjengisa bona ababikezeli betjhudu nemimoya

9. (a) Khuyini eyenzeka emadimonini nekabuyela ezulwini? (b) Khuyini esizoyicabangela malungana namadimoni?

10. Iyini imimoya?

11. Yini ukuthukula, begodu kubayini kufuze sikubalekele?

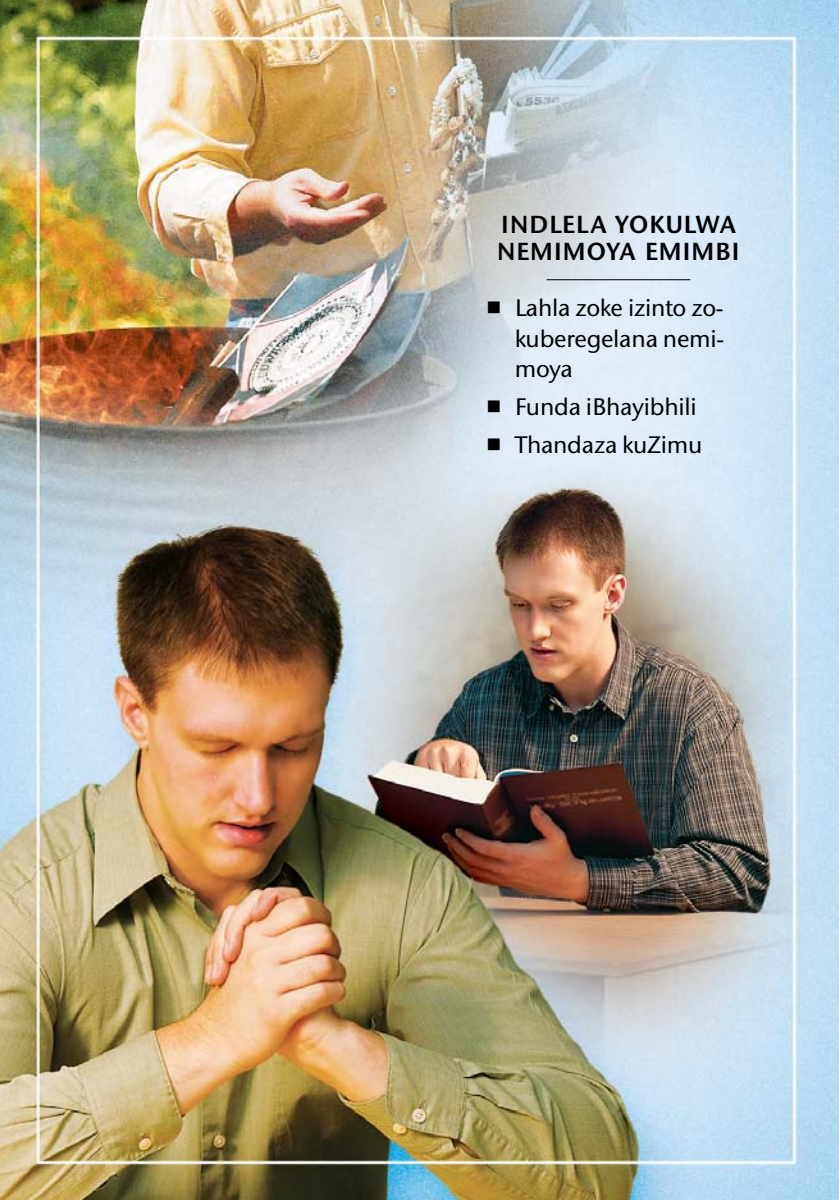


***Amadimoni aberegisa iindlela ezihlukahlukeneko
bona akhohlise abantu***

emimbi kuyaberegisana. Isibonelo, IZenzo 16:16-18 zithi “egade sinomoya omumbi,” ogade wenza bona umntazana lo akghone “ukuthukula isikhathi esizako.” Kodwana amandla la aphela lokha amadimoni naqothwako kuye.

¹² Enye indlela amadimoni akhohlisa ngayo abantu, uku-bakhuthaza bona bayokubuza kwabahlongakeleko. Abantu abasalilela abahlongakeleko babo abathandekako kanengi bakhohliswa ngemibono engakalungi malungana nabahlongakeleko. Abanemimoya banganikela ihlathululo ekhethekileko namtjhana bakhulume ngelizwi elingathi ngelomuntu ohlongakeleko. Kungalokho abantu abanengi bakholelwa bona abahlongakeleko kwamambala bayaphila, begodu ukuthintana nabo kungarhelebha abaphilako bakghodlhelele ubuhlungu ababuzwako. Kodwana namtjhana ngikuphi “ukududuza” okunjalo, kumamala begodu kuyingozi. Kubayini sitjho njalo? Kungombana amadimoni angakghona ukulingisa ilizwi lomuntu ohlongakeleko begodu anikele

12. Kubayini kuyingozi ukulinga ukukhuluma nabahlongakeleko?



INDLELA YOKULWA NEMIMOYA EMIMBI

- Lahla zoke izinto zo-
kuberegelana nemi-
moya
- Funda iBhayibhili
- Thandaza kuZimu

abanemimoya imininingwana ngomuntu ohlongakeleko. (1 Samuweli 28:3-19) Njengombana sifundile eSahlukweni-6, abahlongakeleko abasekho. (AmaRhalani 115:17) Ngalokho-ke, “namtjhana ngubani obuza kwabafileko,” ulahlekiswe mimoya emimbi begodu uphikisana nentando kaZimu. (Duteronomi 18:10, 11; Isaya 8:19) Ngalokho-ke, sitlhogomele isithiyo esiyingozezi esiberegiwa madimoni.

¹³ Imimoya emimbi ayibalahlekisi kwaphela abantu, kodwana iyabathusa nokubathusa. Namhlanjesi uSathana namadimonakhe bayazi bonyana isikhathi esibasaleleko ngaphambi kobana bavalelwe bangasakwazi ukuberega, “sifitjhani khulu” begodu kwanje banelunya khulu kunanini ngaphambili. (ISambulo 12:12, 17) Namtjhana kunjalo, iinkulungwana zabantu egade baphila ngaphasi kwemimoya enjalo ilanga nelanga, bakwazile ukutjhaphuluka. Bakwenze njani lokhu? Khuyini umuntu angayenza ngitjho namtjhana sekazi-hlanganise nemimoya emimbi?

INDELELA YOKULWA NEMIMOYA EMIMBI

¹⁴ IBhayibhili isitjela bonyana singalwisana njani nemimoya emimbi nokobana singatjhaphuluka njani kiyo. Cabangele isibonelo samaKrestu wemzini we-Efesu wekhulu lokuthoma leemnyaka. Amanye wawo gade aberegisa imimoya ngaphambi kobana abe maKrestu. Lokha nakhetha ukutjhaphuluka emimoyeni, khuyini ayenzako? IBhayibhili ithi: “Kwathi abanengi abafunda amasilamosi baletha iincwadi zabo ndawonye bazitjhisa phambi kwabantu.” (IZenzo 19:19) Ngokutjhisa iincwadi zawo zamasilamosi, amaKrestu amatjha la abeka isibonelo kilabo abakhanuka ukutjhaphuluka emimoyeni namhlanjesi. Abantu abafuna ukukhonza uJehova kufuze basuse namtjhana yini ehlangene nemimoya. Lokhu kuhlanganisa iincwadi, abomagazini, amabhayisikopo, iinthombe

13. Khuyini abantu abanengi abakhe basaba amadimoni abakwazileko ukuyenza?

14. NjengamaKrestu wekhulu lokuthoma we-Efesu, singatjhaphuluka njani emimoyeni emimbi?

nombhino okhuthaza ukuberegelana nemimoya okwenza kubonakale kukarisa begodu kuthabisa. Lokhu kuhlenganisa izinto umuntu azifaka emzimbeni bona zimvikele eentweni ezimbi.—1 Kwebekorinte 10:21.

¹⁵ Ngemva kweemnyaka ethileko amaKrestu we-Efesu atjhi-se iincwadi zawo zamasilamosi, umpostoli uPowula watlola bona: “*Siqalene* nemimoya emimbi esemkhathini.” (Kwebekorinte 6:12) Amadimoni akakalisi. Asafuna ukubusa. Ngalokho-ke, khuyini enye egade kufuze bona amaKrestu la ayenze? UPowula wathi: “Ngaso soke isikhathi phathani isihlangu esikukholwa, khona nizakwazi ukuzivikela, lokha oMumbi [uSathana] nanihlaselako ngemisubela evutha umlilo.” (Kwebekorinte 6:16) Njengombana isihlangu sethu sekhola siqina, sizokwazi ukulwisana nemimoya emimbi.—Matewu 17:20.

¹⁶ Singaliqinisa njani-ke ikhola lethu? Ngokufunda iBhayibhili. Isisekelo esihle siqakathekile ekwenzeni iboda liqine. Ngendlela efanako, ukuqina kwekhola lethu kuyame esisekelweni salo, esililwazi elinqophileko leLizwi lakaZimu iBhayibhili. Nesifunda iBhayibhili qobe langa, ikhola lethu lizokuqina. Njengeboda eliqinileko, ikhola elinjalo lizosivikela emtheleleni yemimoya emimbi.—1 KaJwanisi 5:5.

¹⁷ Ngimaphi amanye amagadango amaKrestu we-Efesu ebekufuze awathathe? Gade athoga nesinye isivikelo ngombana umuzi egade ahlala kiyo bewuzele ubudimoni. Ngalokho uPowula wawatjela bona: ‘Yenzani lokhu ngokuthandaza noku-rabhela uZimu, nithandaze ngeenkathi zoke, nidoswe ngumoya wakhe!’ (Kwebekorinte 6:18) Njengombana nathi siphila ephasini elizele ubudimoni, ukuthandazela isivikelo sakajehova ngokukhuthala kuqakathekile ekulweni nemimoya emimbi. Kufuze siberegise ibizo lakaJehova emithandazweni yethu. (Iziyema 18:10) Nokho, kufuze siragele phambili sithandaza kuZimu bona ‘asiphuluse komumbi’ uSathana uDeve-

15. Nesizakwazi ukulwa nemimoya emimbi, khuyini okufuze siyenze?

16. Singaliqinisa njani ikhola lethu?

17. Ngimaphi amagadango aqakathekileko ekulweni nemimoya emimbi?

li. (Matewu 6:13) UJehova uzoyiphendula imithandazo enjalo.—AmaRhalani 145:19.

¹⁸ Imimoya emimbi iyingozi, kodwana akufuneki siphile ngokuyisaba, ngombana ngokujamelana noDeveli singatjhidela kuZimu ngokwenza intando Yakhe. (KaJakobosi 4:7, 8) Amandla wemimoya emimbi amediwe. Yanikelwa isibetho ngesikhathi sakaNuwa, begodu ilindele isahlulelo samaswaphelo esikhathini esizako. (KaJuda 6) Khumbula nokobana sinesivikelo seengilozi zakaJehova ezinamandla. (2 Amakhosi 6: 15-17) Iingilozezi zithabela ukusibona siphumelela ekulwisaneni nemimoya emimbi. Iingilozi ezilungileko ziyasikhuthaza. Ngalokho asihlale hlanu kwakaJehova nomndenakhe weembunjwa zomoya ezithembekileko. Asibalekele zoke iindlela zokuberegisana nemimoya begodu siberegise isiluleko seLizwi lakaZimu. (1 KaPitrosi 5:6, 7; 2 KaPitrosi 2:9) Ngalokho singaqiniseka ngokuthumba kwethu ekulweni neembunjwa zomoya ezimbi.

¹⁹ Kodwana kubayini uZimu avumele imimoya emimbi kulhanganise nobumbi obubangela ukuthaga okungaka esintwini? Umbuzo lo, uzokuphendulwa esahlukweni esilandelako.

18, 19. (a) Kubayini singaqiniseka bona singathumba epini yethu neembunjwa zomoya ezimbi? (b) Ngimuphi umbuzo ozokuphendulwa esahlukweni esilandelako?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Iingilozi ezithembekileko zirhelebha labo abathemba uJehova.—KumaHebheru 1:7, 14.
- USathana namadimonakhe badukisa abantu babasuse ekukhulekeleni uZimu.—ISambulo 12:9.
- Newenza intando kaZimu begodu uphikisana noSathana uDeveli, uzokubalekela.—KaJakobosi 4:7, 8.

Kubayini uZimu Avumele Ukuthaga?

**UZimu ubangele ukuthaga ephasini?
Ngiyiphi ipikiswano eyaphakanyiswa e-Edeni?**

UZimu uzoyilungisa njani imiphumela yokuthaga?

NGEMVA kwepi embi enarheni ezele ipi, iingidi zabafazi nabantwana abangekho esiqhemeni sepi ababulawako babulungwa ethuneni elikhulu elibhodwe ziimphambano. Isiphambano ngasinye besinomtlo othi: “Kubayini?” Esikhathe esinengi loyo mbuzo obuhlungu kunayo yoke. Abantu bayibuza batluhwile lokha nekunepi, ihlekelele, ubulwe-lwe, namtjhana ubulelesi bubulala abantu ababathandako abanganamlandu, itjhabalalisa imizi yabo, namtjhana ibalethela ukuthaga ngendlela engacabangekiko. Bafuna ukwazi bona kubayini behlelwa zizinto ezibuhlungu kangaka.

² Kubayini uZimu avumele ukuthaga? Nengabe uJehova uZimu unamandla amakhulu, ithando, ukuhlakanipha nokulunga, kubayini iphasi lizele ihloyo nokungalungi? Wena wakhe wazibuza ngalokhu?

³ Kuyintwembi ukubuza bona kubayini uZimu avumele ukuthaga? Abanye batshwenyeka ngokobana ukubuza umbuzo onjalo kutjho bona abanalo ikholo elaneleko namtjhana batjengisa bona abamhloniphi uZimu. Nokho, ne-

1, 2. Ngikuphi ukuthaga abantu abaqalene nakho namhlanjesi, okubenze bazibuze miphil iimbuzo?

3, 4. (a) Khuyini etjengisa bona akusikumbi ukubuza bonyana kubayini uZimu avumele ukuthaga? (b) UJehova uzizwa njani ngobumbi nokuthaga?



UJehova uzokuqeda koke ukutlhaga

wufunda iBhayibhili, uzokufumana bona abantu abasaba uZimu abathembekileko bakhe baba neembuzo enjalo. Isibonelo, umporofidi uHabakuki wabuza uJehova: “Kubayini ungenza ngibone okulimazako, begodu uqale imiraro? Kubayini kunokudlelezela nenturhu phambi kwamehlwami, kubayini kunokulwa, begodu nombango uragela phambili?” —Habakuki 1:3.

⁴ UJehova wamsola na umporofidi uHabakuki ngokumbuza iimbuzo le? Awa, kunalokho uZimu wafaka amezwi kaHabakuki athembekileko eBhayibhilini. UZimu wamrhelebha bonyana abe nelwazi elikhanyako ngezinto begodu abe nekholo eliqinileko. UJehova ufuna ukwenza okufanako nanga-we. Khumbula, iBhayibhili ifundisa bona “yena uyanikhathelela.” (1 KaPitrosi 5:7) UZimu uhloya ubumbi nokutlhaga ngaphezu kwananyana ngimuphi omunye umuntu. (Isaya 55:8, 9) Kubayini-ke kunokutlhaga okungaka ephasini?

KUBAYINI KUNOKUTLHAGA OKUNGAKA?

⁵ Abantu beenkolo ezihlukahlukene baya kubadosiphambili babo bekolo nakibothitjhere ukubuza bona kubayini uZimu avumele ukutlhaga. Ngokuvamileko baphendula

5. Ngiziphi ezinye iinzathu ezinikelwako ngezinye iinkhathi malungana nokutlhaga kwabantu, kodwana iBhayibhili yona ifundisani?

ngokobana ukutlhaga kuyintando kaZimu begodu wahlophi-
sa yoke into ezokwenzeka kuhlanganise nezehlakalo ezibu-
hlungu. Abanengi batjelwa bona iindlela zakaZimu zifihle-
kile namtjhana bona uletha ukufa ebantwini—ngitjho ne-
bantwaneni—bonyana abe nabo ezulwini. Njengombana se-
wufundile, uJehova uZimu akabangeli izinto ezimbi. IBhayi-
bhili ithi: “Akubekude noZimu wamambala ukwenza ngoku-
khohlakala, nakuSomandla ukwenza ngokungalungi!”—Jo-
bhi 34:10.

⁶ Uyazi bonyana kubayini abanye abantu benza ipho-
so ngokusola uZimu ngokutlhaga ephasini? Esikhathini esi-
nengi, basola uZimu uMninimandla woke ngombana badlu-
mbana nguye umbusi wamambala wephaseli. Abalazi iqiniso
eliqakathekileko kodwana elibulula elifundiswa yiBhayibhi-
li. Ufundile ngeqiniswa eSahlukweni-3 sencwadi le. Umbu-
si wamambala wephaseli nguSathana uDeveli.

⁷ IBhayibhili ihlathulula ngokukhanyako: “Iphasi loke li-
semandleni woKhohlakeleko.” (1 KaJwanisi 5:19) Lokha ne-
wucabanga ngalokho, awuboni kuzwakala na lokhu? Ipha-
seli litjengisa ubuntu besibunjwa somoya esingabonakaliko
“umkhohlisi wephasi loke.” (ISambulo 12:9) USathana une-
hloyo, uyakhohlisa begodu unelunya. Ngalokho iphasi loke
elingaphasi komthelela wakhe lizele ihloyo, ukukhohlisa ne-
lunya. Leli libanga lokuthoma lokobana kube nokutlhaga
okungaka.

⁸ Ibanga lesibili lokobana kube nokutlhaga okungaka, ku-
ngombana abantu banesono solo kwaba nokuhlubuka e-Ede-
ni, njengombana kuhlathululwe eSahlukweni sesi-3. Abantu
abanosono bafuna ukubusa, begodu lokhu kubangela izipi,
ukugandeleleka nokutlhaga. (Umtjhumayeli 4:1; 8:9) Ibanga
lesithathu lokobana kube nokutlhaga okungaka ‘sikhathi ne-

6. Kubayini abantu abanengi benza iphoso ngokusola uZimu ngoku-
tlhaga kwabantu ephasinapha?

7, 8. (a) Iphasi libutjengisa njani ubuntu bombusi walo? (b) Ukuba ne-
sono kwabantu, “isikhathi nezehlakalo ezingakalindeleki” zibe nayiphi
indima ekutlhageni kwabantu?

zehlakalo ezingakalindeleki.’ (Umtjhumayeli 9:11) Ephasini elinganasivikelo sakaJehova njengoMbusi, abantu bangatlhaga ngombana basendaweni engakafaneli ngesikhathi esingakafaneli.

⁹ Kuyasiduduza ukwazi bonyana uZimu akabangeli ukutlhaga. Akusuye obangela izipi, ubulelesi, ukugandeleleka namtjhana iinhlekelele zemvelo ezibangela abantu ukutlhaga. Namtjhana kunjalo, sifuna ukwazi bonyana kubayini uJehova avumela koke ukutlhagokhu? Nengabe uMninimandla woke, unamandla wokukuvimbela. Kubayini-ke angakuvimbeli? UZimu onethando esifunde ngaye kufuze bona unebanga elihle lokukuvumela.—1 KaJwanisi 4:8.

KUPHAKAMA IPIKISWANO EQAKATHEKILEKO

¹⁰ Ukufumana bona kubayini uZimu avumele ukutlhaga, kufuze sicabange emva lapho ukutlhaga kwathoma khona. Lokha uSathana nekabangela u-Adamu no-Efa bona bangamlaleli uJehova, kwaphakama ipikiswano eqakathekileko. USathana akhenge aphikise *amandla* kaJehova. USathana uyazi bona amandla kaJehova akamedeki. Kunalokho uSathana waphikisa *ilungelo* lakaJehova *lokubusa*. Ngokubiza uZimu ngomleyi mala odima abantu bakhe izinto ezihle, uSathana wathi uJehova mbusi omumbi. (Genesisi 3:2-5) USathana wathi isintu singaphila bhedere ngaphandle kokubusa kwakaZimu. Lokhu gade kukuhlasela *ubukhosi* bakaJehova nelungelo lakhe lokubusa.

¹¹ U-Adamu no-Efa bahlubuka kuJehova. Ngamanye amezwi bathi: ‘Asifuni ukuBuswa nguJehova. Singakghona ukuzikhethela ngokwethu bonyana yini elungileko nengakalungi.’ UJehova gade angayirarulula njani ipikiswano le? Beka ngazifundisa njani zoke iimbunjwa ezihlakaniphileko bona

9. Kubayini singaqiniseka bona uJehova unebanga elihle lokuvumela ukutlhaga kuragele phambili?

10. Ngiyiphi ipikiswano uSathana ayiphakamisako, begodu wakwenza njani lokhu?

11. Kubayini uJehova angakhenge azitjhabalalise iinhlubuki e-Edeni?



Umfundi uhlakaniphile kunothitjhere na?

iinhlubuki bezinephoso nokobana indlela yakhe ngiyo eqinisweni ebhedere? Omunye angathi ngathana uZimu wazitjhabalalisa iinhlubukezo athomise phasi. Kodwana uJehova gade sele awutjhwile umnqopho wakhe wokuzalisa iphasi ngenzalo ka-Adamu no-Efa, begodu gade afuna baphile ephasini eliyiparadeyisi. (Genesisi 1:28) *Ngaso soke isikhathi* uJehova uyawuzalisa umnqopho wakhe. (Isaya 55:10, 11) Nga-phandle kwalokho, ukutjhabalalisa iinhlubuki e-Edeni beku-ngekhe kuwuphendule umbuzo owaphakanyiswa malungana nelungelo lakaJehova lokubusa.

¹² Akhe sicabangele isibonelo nasi. Cabanga ngothitjhere atjela abafundi bakhe bonyana bangawurarulula njani umraro obudisi. Umfundi osihlakaniphi kodwana osihlubuki uthi indlela kathitjhere yokurarulula umraro akusiyo. Ukutjengisa bona uthitjhere angekhe akwazi ukurarulula umraro lo, isihlubukesi sithi sona sinendlela ebhedere khulu esingararulula ngayo umraro lo. Abanye abafundi bacabanga bona siqinisiile begodu nabo baba ziinhlubuki. Khuyini obekufuze bona uthitjhere ayenze? Nengabe uqotha iinhlubukezo ekla-

12, 13. Tjengisa bonyana kubayini uJehova avumela uSathana abe mbusi wephaseli, begodu kubayini uZimu avumele abantu bona bazibuse?

sini, abafundi abaseleko bebazokuthini? Bebangekhe bacabanga bona umfundi loyo nabazibandakanye naye baqinisi-le? Boke abanye abafundi eklasini bebazokulahlekelwa yihlo-nipho ngothitjhere, bacabange bonyana uyasaba ukutjelwa ngephoso yakhe. Kodwana akhe sithi uthitjhere uvumela isihlubuki bona sitjengise iklassi bonyana *singawurarulula* njani umraro lo.

¹³ UJehova wenza okufanako nokwenziwa nguthitjhere. Khumbula bonyana gade kungasizo zodwa iinhlubuki ezibandakanyekileko e-Edeni. Gade kuneengidi zeengilozi ezibu-keleko. (Jobhi 38:7; Danyela 7:10) Indlela uJehova asingatha ngayo ukuhlubukokhu beyizokuthinta zoke iingilozi emaswapheleni nazo zoke iimbunjwa ezihlakaniphileko. Ngalo-kho-ke, khuyini uJehova ayenzako? Wavumela uSathana bona atjengise bonyana angasibusa njani isintu. UZimu wavumela abantu bona bazibuse ngaphasi kokunqophiswa ngu-Sathana.

¹⁴ Uthitjhere osesibonelweni sethu uyazi bonyana isihlubuki nalabo abazibandakanye naso banephoso. Kodwana uyazi bonyana ukubanikela kwakhe ithuba bona bafakazele lokho abakutjhwileko kungazuzisa iklassi loke. Iinhlubuki nezibhalelwako, boke abafundi abathembekileko bebazokubona bona nguthitjhere yedwa onelungelo lokufundisa. Ngen-mva kwalokho bebazokuzwisisa bonyana kubayini uthitjhere aqotha nanyana ngiziphi iinhlubuki eklassini. Ngokufanako, noJehova uyazi bonyana boke abantu abathembekileko neengilozi bazokuzusa ngokubona uSathana nabazibandakanye naye ekuhlubukeni babhalelwe, begodu nokobana abantu angekhe bakwazi ukuzibusa ngokwabo. NjengoJeremiya wekadani, bazokufunda iqiniso eliqakathekilekweli: “Ngazi kuhle Jehova bonyana akusikuye umuntu wephasini ukunqophisa iindlela zakhe. Akusikuye umuntu okhambako ukunqophisa amagadango wakhe.”—Jeremiya 10:23.

14. Uzokuba yini umphumela wokukhetha kwakajehova ukuvumela abantu bona bazibuse?

KUBAYINI UJEHOVA AVUMELE UKUTLHAGA KUTHATHE ISIKHATHI ESIDE KANGAKA?

¹⁵ Kubayini-ke uJehova avumele ukutlhaga bona kuthathe isikhathi eside kangaka? Begodu kubayini angavimbela izinto ezimbi bona zenzeke? Nokho, cabangela izinto eembili uthithere weemfanekisweni wethu *abangekhe* azenza. Kokuthoma, bekangekhe avimbele isihlubuki somfundi bonyana siveze indaba yaso. Kwesibili, uthithere bekangekhe arhelebhe isihlubuki bona sirarulule umraro lo. Ngokufanako, cabangela izinto eembili uJehova *abangekhe* azenza. Kokuthoma, bekangekhe avimbele uSathana nalaba abazibandakanye naye eku-lingeni ukutjengisa bona abanaphoso. Bekufuze avumele isikhathi esithileko. Eemnyakeni eyikulungwana yomlando wesintu, isintu silingile ukuzibusa, namtjhana ukubuswa borhulumente babantu. Abantu bathuthukile kwezesayensi nakwezinye izinto, kodwana ukungalungi, ukutlhaga, ubulelesi nepi kubhebhedhlile. Kwanjesi *kuyatjengisa* bona ukubusa komuntu kubhalelwe.

¹⁶ Kwesibili, uJehova akhenge arhelebhe uSathana bona abuse iphaseli. Isibonelo, nengabe uZimu uvimbele ubulelesi, ukwenza njalo bekungazokutjengisa bona usekela iinhlubuki? Ukwenza kwakaZimu njalo bekungekhe na kwenze abantu bacabange bonyana isintu *singakhona* ukuzibusa ngaphandle kwemiphumela emimbi? Nengabe uJehova ubangenza njalo, bekuzokutjengisa bonyana naye ubandakanyekile emaleni la. Kodwana 'uZimu angekhe athoma amala.'—KumaHebheru 6:18.

¹⁷ Nokho, kuthiwani-ke ngawo woke umonakala owenzekileko hlangana nesikhathi eside sokuhlubuka kuZimu? Kufuze sikhumbule bonyana uJehova mninimandla woke. Ngalokho, angakhona ukususa begodu uzokususa ukutlhaga esintwini.

15, 16. (a) Kubayini uJehova avumele ukutlhaga kuthathe isikhathi eside kangaka? (b) Kubayini uJehova angakhenge avimbele izinto ezimbi njengobulelesi?

17, 18. Khuyini uJehova azoyenza malungana nawo woke umonakalo omphumela wokubusa kwabantu nomthelela kaSathana?

Njengombana sifundile, iphasi elimotjhakeleko lizokutjhugululwa ngokwenziwa libe yiParadeyisi. Imiphumela yesono izokususwa ngokuba nekholo emhlatjelweni kaJesu wesihlengo, nemiphumela yokufa izokususwa ngevuko. UZimu uzokuberegisa uJesu “ukugiriza imisebenzi kaSathana.” (1 KaJwanisi 3:8) Koke lokhu uJehova uzokwenza ngesikhathi sakhe esifaneleko. Singathaba ngokobana uJehova akhenge athathe igadango msinyana, ngombana ukukghodlhelela kwakhe kusinikele ithuba bona sifunde iqiniso ngaye begodu simkhonze. (2 KaPitrosi 3:9, 10) Okwanje, uZimu ufuna abakhulekeli abathe-mbekileko begodu ubarhelebhe bona bakghodlhelele nanyana ngikuphi ukuthlaga abangaqalana nakho ephasini elizele imirarweli.—Jwanisi 4:23; 1 Kwebekorinte 10:13.

¹⁸ Abanye bangazibuza, Ukuthlagokhu bekungekhe kwavijelwa na nengabe uZimu wabumba u-Adamu no-Efa *ngendlela yokobana bangahlubuki?* Ukuphendula umbuzo loyo, kufuze ukhumbule isipho esiligugu uJehova akuphe sona.

UZOSIBEREGISA NJANI ISIPHO ESIVELA KUZIMU?

¹⁹ Njengombana sifundile eSahlukweni sesi-5, abantu babunjwa banekululeko yokuzikhethela. Uyayelela bona kusisipho esiligugu kangangani lesi? UZimu wabumba iinlwana ezinengi, begodu zona ziberega ngamazizo wemvelo. (Iziyema 30:24) Abantu benze amarobothi bona akghone ukwenza ngendlela ahlophiswe ngayo. Besizokuthaba na negade uZimu asenze njengamarobothi? Awa, siyathaba ngombana sinekululeko yokuzenze-la iinqunto zokobana sifuna ukuba babantu

19. Ngisiphi isipho esiligugu uJehova asiphe sona, begodu kubayini kufuze sisithathe njengesiqakathekileko?

UZimu uzokurhelebha bona ukghodlhelele ukuthlaga



abanjani, nokobana ngiziphi izinto esifuna ukuzenza ekuphileni begodu sifuna ukuba nabangani abanjani, nokhunye. Siyathanda ukuba nekululeko ngesilinganiso esithileko, begodu ngilokho uZimu afuna bona sikuthabele.

²⁰ UJehova akayithabeli ikonzo eyenziwa ngokukatelelwa. (2 KwebeKorinte 9:7) Ukutjengisa: Khuyini engathabisa umbelethi khulu—ukutjho komntwana bona “ngiyakuthanda” ngombana atjelwe bona atjho njalo, namtjhana ngilokha nakazitjhwele yena? Ngilokho naku umbuzo ophakamako, *Uzoyiberegisa* njani ikululeko yokuzikhethela uJehova akuphe yona? USathana, u-Adamu no-Efa bayiberegisa kumbi ikululeko yabo yokuzikhethela. Akhenge bamlalele uJehova uZimu. Khuyini wena ozoyenza?

²¹ Unethuba lokuberegisa isipho esihlesi sekululeko yokuzikhethela ngendlela ezuzisako. Ungazihlanganisa neengidi zabantu abasehlangothi lakajehova. Benza uZimu athabe ngombana babenengcenyekufakazeleni bona uSathana unamala begodu ubhalelwe ngendlela edanisako ukubusa. (Iziyema 27:11) Nawe ungakghona ukwenza njalo ngokukhetha indlela elungileko yokuphila. Lokhu kuzokuhlathululwa esahlukweni esilandelako.

20, 21. Singasiberegisa njani isipho sekululeko yokuzikhethela ngendlela ehle, begodu kubayini sifuna ukwenza njalo?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- UZimu akabangeli izinto ezimbi ephasini.—Jobhi 34:10.
- Ngokubiza uZimu ngomleyi mala odima abantu Bakhe izinto ezihle, uSathana wathi uJehova mbusi omumbi.—Genesisi 3:2-5.
- UJehova uzokuberegisa iNdodanake, uMbusi woMbuso wobuMesiya, ukuphelisa koke ukutlhaga kwabantu nemiphumela yakho.—1 KaJwanisi 3:8.

Ukuphila Ngendlela Ethabisa UZimu

Ungaba njani mngani kaZimu?

**Ubandakanyeka njani wena ekuphikiseni
kwakaSathana?**

**Ngimiphi imikghwa engamthabisiko
uJehova?**

**Ungakghona njani ukuphila ngendlela
ethabisa uZimu?**

MUMUNTU onjani ongamkhetha bona abe mnganakho? Ungakhetha umuntu oneembono enjengeyakho, othanda izinto ozithandako begodu neziligugu kuwe. Uzokutjhidela eduze nomuntu oneemfanelo ezihle ezinjengokuthembeka nomusa.

² Kiwo woke umlando, uZimu wakhetha abanye abantu bona babe bangani bakhe abaseduze. Isibonelo, uJehova wabiza u-Abrahama ngokobana mnganakhe. (Isaya 41:8; KaJakobosi 2:23) UZimu waqalisa kuDavidi wathi “yindoda engiyithandako,” ngombana gade alihlobo lomuntu uJehova alithandako. (IZenzo 13:22) UJehova waqala umporofidi uDanyela “nje-ngomuntu ofiseleka khulu.”—Danyela 9:23.

³ Kubayini uJehova athi u-Abrahama, uDavidi noDanyela bangani bakhe? UJehova watjela u-Abrahama wathi: “Ulalele ilizwi lami.” (Genesisi 22:18) Ngalokho uJehova utjhidela eduze nalabo ngokuthobeka abenza lokho akubawako kibo. Watjela ama-Israyeli wathi: “Lalelani ilizwi lami, ngizokuba nguZimu

1, 2. Ngiziphi iimbonelo zabantu uJehova abaqala njengabangani abaseduze?

3. Kubayini uJehova akhetha abanye abantu bona babe bangani bakhe?

wenu, begodu nina nizokuba babantu bami.” (Jeremiya 7:23) Nengabe ulalela uJehova nawe ungakghona ukuba mngana-khe!

UJEHOVA UYABAQINISA ABANGANI BAKHE

⁴ Cabanga ngeenzuzo zokuba mngani kaZimu. IBhayibhili ithi uJehova uqala amathuba “wokutjengisa amandlakhe kilabo iinhliziyozabo ziphelele kuye.” (2 Imilando 16:9) UJehova angawatjengisa njani amandlakhe ngawe? Enye indlela itjengiswe kumaRhalani 32:8, lapho sifunda khona bona: “[Mina Jehova] ngizakufundisa indlela ofanele ukhambe ngayo; ngizakweluleka ngikutlhogomele.”

⁵ Qala kuthabisa kangangani ukwazi bona uJehova uyasitjheja! Uzokunikela isinqophiso ositlhogako begodu akutlhogomele njengombana usiberegisa. UZimu *ufuna* ukukurhelele bha bona ukghodlhelele iinlingo. (AmaRhalani 55:22) Nengabe ukhonza uJehova ngehliziyophheleleko, ungaba nokuqiniseka njengomrhubi owathi: “Ngibeke uJehova phambi kwami qobe. Ngombana usesandleni sami sokugoma, angekhe ngisatjiswe.” (AmaRhalani 16:8; 63:8) Kwamambala, uJehova angakghona ukukurhelele bha bona uphile ngendlela emthabisako. Njengombana wazi, kunenaba lakaZimu elingathanda ukukwenzana bona ungamthabisi.

UKUPHIKISA KWAKASATHANA

⁶ ISahluko se-11 sencwadi le sihlathulule bona uSathana uDeveli waphikisa ubukhosi bakaZimu. USathana wasola uZimu ngamala begodu wathi uJehova akakalungi ngokungavumeli u-Adamu no-Efa bona bazenzele iinqunto zokobana khuyini okulungileko nokungakalungi. Ngemva kobana u-Adamu no-Efa bonile nephasi lithoma ukuzala iinzalo yabo, uSathana waphikisa umnqopho wabo boke abantu. USathana wasola wathi, “Abantu abakhonzi uZimu ngombana bamthanda. Wathi nginikela ithuba, ngingakghona ukususa *boke* abantu ekukhu-

4, 5. UJehova uwatjengisa njani amandlakhe ebantwini bakhe?

6. Ngikuphi ukuphikisa uSathana akwenzako malungana nesintu?

lekeleni uZimu.” Umlando kaJobhi utjengisa bona ngilokho uSathana akukholelwako. Gade kungubani uJobhi, begodu wabandakanyeka njani epikiswaneni kaSathana?

⁷ UJobhi waphila eemnyakeni epheze ibezi-3 600 eyadlulako. Gade amumuntu olungileko, uJehova wathi ngaye: “Akekho umuntu onjengaye ephasini, umuntu ongasolekiko nonqophileko, osaba uZimu nobalekela ukwenza okumbi.” (Jobhi 1:8) UJobhi gade athabisa uZimu.

⁸ USathana wawuphikisa umnqopho kaJobhi wokukhonza uZimu. UDeveli wathi kuJehova: “Akhenge umvikele [uJobhi] nomndenakhe nakho koke anakho na? Umsebenzi wezandla zakhe uwubusisile, nefuyo yakhe izele iphasi loke. Kodwana yelula isandla sakho, uthinte koke anakho uqale bona angekhe akuthuke emehlweni.”—Jobhi 1:10, 11.

⁹ USathana wathi uJobhi ukhonza uZimu ngombana kunokuthileko akufumanako. UDeveli wasola wathi uJobhi nangalingwa, gade azokulisa ukukhonza uZimu. UJehova wakuphendula njani ukuphikisa kwakaSathana? Njengombana indaba le ihlanganisa umnqopho kaJobhi, uJehova wavumela uSathana bona alinge uJobhi. Ngendlela le, ithando lakaJobhi ngoZimu—namtjhana ukungabi nethando kwakhe—kuzokubonakala kuhle.

UJOBHI UYALINGWA

¹⁰ Msinyana uSathana walinga uJobhi ngeendlela ezinengi. Enye ifuyo kaJobhi yetjiwa, enye yabulawa, iinceku zakhe ezinengi zabalawa. Lokhu kwaletsa ubudisi bezomnotho. Esinye isehlakalo esibuhlungu senzeka lokha abantwana baJobhi babulawa siwuruwuru. Ngitjho nangaphezu kwezehlakalo ezimbezi, “uJobhi akhenge one namtjhana enze into engakalungi kuZimu.”—Jobhi 1:22.

7, 8. (a) Khuyini eyenza uJobhi bona abe mumuntu oveleleko hlangana nabantu bangesikhathi sakhe? (b) USathana wawuphikisa njani umnqopho kaJobhi?

9. UJehova wakuphendula njani ukuphikisa kwakaSathana, begodu kubayini aphenyula njalo?

10. Ngiziphi iinlingo ezelehlela uJobhi, begodu wenzani?



*UJobhi watlonyeliswa
ngokuhlala kwakhe
athembekile*

¹¹ USathana akhenge aphele amandla. Wacabanga bona namtjhana uJobhi angakghodlhelela ukulahlekelwa ngizo zoke izinto egade anazo, iinceku nabantwana, kodwana nangagula gade azokulisa ukukhonza uZimu. UJehova wavumela uSathana bona abethe uJobhi ngobulwelwe obubuhlungu nobu-nyenyisako. Nalokhu akhenge kwenze uJobhi bona alahlekle-lwe likholo kuZimu. Kunalokho, ngokuqiniseka wathi: “Angekhe ngakulahla ukuthembeka kwami bengife!”—Jobhi 27:5.

¹² UJobhi gade angatjheji bona nguSathana ombangela imiraro. Angayazi imininingwana yokuphikisa kwakaDeveli ubukhosi bakajehova, uJobhi gade acabanga bona nguZimu ombangela imiraro. (Jobhi 6:4; 16:11-14) Namtjhana kunjalo, waragela phambili athembekile kuJehova. Ukusola kwakaSathana kobana uJobhi ukhonza uZimu ngombana amarhamaru, ngokuthembeka kwakhe, uJobhi watjengisa bona bekanamala!

¹³ Ukuthembeka kwaJobhi kwanikela uJehova ipendulo enamandla ekuphikiseni kwakaSathana okunelunya. Kwamambala uJobhi gade amngani kaJehova, begodu uZimu wambusisa ngokuthembeka kwakhe.—Jobhi 42:12-17.

INDLELA OBANDAKANYEKA NGAYO EKUPHIKISENI KWAKASATHANA

¹⁴ Indaba yokuthembeka kuZimu eyaphakanyiswa nguSathana beyingakaqaliswa kuJobhi yedwa. Nawe ubandakanyekile. Lokhu kutjengiswe kuhle emtlotweni weZiyema 27: 11, lapho iLizwi lakaZimu lithi khona: “Hlakanipha ndodanami, yenza ihliziyo yami ithabe, bona Ngikwazi ukuphendula loyo ongithukako.” Amezwi atlolwe eemnyakeni eyikhulu ngemva kokufa kwakaJobhi, atjengisa bona uSathana usathuka uZimu begodu usola neenceku Zakhe. Nesiphila ngendlela ethabisa uJehova, eqiniseni sinikela ipendulo ekuphikiseni

11. (a) Ngikuphi ukusola kwesibili uSathana akwenza ngoJobhi, begodu uJehova waphendula njani? (b) Yini uJobhi ayenzako malungana nobulwelwe bakhe obubuhlungu?

12. UJobhi wakuphendula njani ukuphikisa kwaDeveli?

13. Ukuthembeka kwakaJobhi kuZimu kwaba namuphi umphumela?

14, 15. Kubayini singathi ukuphikisa kwakaSathana uJobhi kubandakanya *boke* abantu?

kwakaSathana okumamala, ngendlela le sithabisa ihliziyo kaZimu. Uzizwa njani ngalokho? Angekhe kwaba kuhle na uku-ba nengcenyekuphenduleni ukusola kwakaDeveli ngitjho namtjhana lokho kungatjho ukwenza amatjhuguluko athileko epilwenakho?

¹⁵ Yelela bona uSathana wathi: “Koke *umuntu* anakho, uzo-kunikela ngebanga lomphfumulo wakhe.” (Jobhi 2:4) Ngokobana athi “umuntu,” uSathana wakwenza kwakhanya bona ukuphikisa kwakhe gade kungakaqaliswa kuJobhi kwaphela, kodwana kibo *boke* abantu. Leli liphuzu eliqakathekileko. USathana uphikise ukuthembeka *kwakho* kuZimu. UDeveli angathabela ukukubona ungamlaleli uZimu begodu ulise nokwenza okulungileko lokha newuqalene neenkxathi ezibudisi. USathana angalinga njani ukwenza lokhu?

¹⁶ Njengombana kuhlathululwe eSahlukweni se-10, uSathana uberegise iindlela ezihlukahlukene zokulinga abantu bona balise ukukhonza uZimu. Ngakelinye ihlangothi, uSathana usahlala “njengengwenyama ebhodlako, efuna ezomudla.” (1 KaPitrosi 5:8) Nokho umthelela kaSathana ungabonakala lokha abangani, iinhlobo namtjhana abanye baphikisa imizamakho yokufunda iBhayibhili nokuberegisa lokho okufundileko.* (Jwanisi 15:19, 20) Ngakelinye ihlangothi “uSathana isibili ukhavele asele ayingilozu yokukhanya.” (2 Kwebekorinte 11:14) UDeveli angaberegisa iindlela ezingabonakaliko ukukulahleki-sa begodu nokukwenza bona ungaphili ngendlela ethabisa uZimu. Angakwenza bona uphelelwe mamandla, mhlamunye uzizwe ungafaneleki ukuthabisa uZimu. (Iziyema 24:10) Ngitjho namtjhana uSathana angazenza ‘ingwenyama ebhodlako’ namtjhana azenze ‘ingilozu yokukhanya,’ ukuphikisa kwakhe aku-

* Lokho akutjho bona abakuphikisako balawulwa nguSathana ngokunqophileko. Kodwana uSathana nguzimu wephaseli, begodu loke iphasi lisemandlenakhe. (2 Kwebekorinte 4:4; 1 KaJwanisi 5:19) Ngalokho singalindela bona ukuphila ngendlela kaZimu kuzokuba yinto engakajayekeki, begodu abanye bazokuphikisa.

16. (a) Ngiziphi iindlela uSathana aziberegisako ukwenza abantu balise ukukhonza uZimu? (b) UDeveli angaziberegisa njani iindlelezi kuwe?

katjhuguluki: USathana uthi, lokha newuqalene nokulingwa, uzokulisa ukukhonza uZimu. Ungakuphendula njani ukuphikisa kwakhe begodu utjengise ukuthembeka kwakho kuZimu njengombana kwenza uJobhi?

UKULALELA IMILAYO KAJEHOVA

¹⁷ Ungaphendula ukuphikisa kwakaSathana ngokuphila ngendlela ethabisa uZimu. Kuhlanguanisani lokhu? IBhayibhili iyaphendula: “Kufuze uthande uJehova uZimu ngayo yoke ihliziyo yakho nangawo woke umphefumulo wakho nangawo woke amandlako.” (Duteronomi 6:5) Njengombana ithando lakho ngoZimu likhula, uzokuba nesifiso sokwenza lokho afuna ukwenze. Umpostoli uJwanisi watlola wathi, “Ukumthanda uZimu kuthobela imilayo yakhe.” Nengabe uthanda uJehova ngehliziyo yakho yoke uzokufumana bona “imilayo yakhe ayisibudisi kithi.”—1 KaJwanisi 5:3.

¹⁸ Ngiyiphi imilayo kaJehova? Eminye yayo ihlanganisa imikhwa okufuze siyibalekele. Isibonelo, qala ibhoksi elisekhasini le-122, elinesihloko esithi “Balekela Lokho uJehova Akuhloyileko.” Lapho uzokufumana irhelo lemikhwa iBhayibhili eliyilahla ngokupheleleko. Newuthoma ukuyifunda, ungabona ngasuthi eminye yemikhwa eserhelweneli ayisimimbi kangako. Kodwana ngemva kokuzindla ngemitlolo edzubhuliweko, uzokubona ukuhlakanipha kwemithetho kaJehova. Ukwenza amatjhuguluko endleleni oziphatha ngayo kungaba yinto ebudisi khulu owakhe waqalana nayo. Nokho, ukuphila ngendlela ethabisa uZimu kukulethela ukwaneliseka okukhulu nethabo. (Isaya 48:17, 18) Begodu kuyinto ongakghona ukuyenza. Sikwazi njani lokhu?

¹⁹ uJehova angekhe afune okunengi kithi esingekhe sigkhone ukukwenza. (Duteronomi 30:11-14) Wazi ubukghoni bethu nokungapheleli kwethu ukudlula indlela esizazi ngayo. (Amahalani 103:14) Ngaphezu kwalokho, uJehova angasinikela

17. Ngiliphi ibanga eliqakathekileko lokulalela imilayo kaJehova?

18, 19. (a) Ngimiphi eminye yemilayo kaJehova? (Qala ibhoksi elisekhasini le-122.) (b) Sazi njani bona uZimu akafuni okunengi kithi?

amandla wokobana simlalele. Umpostoli uPowula watlola: “UZimu uthembekile, angekhe avume nilingwe ngaphezu kwamandla wenu wokuqinisela. Kuthi lapho nifikelwa sikhathi sokulingwa, uyonipha amandla wokuqinisela, anikhombise nendlela eniyophunyuka ngayo, ze nikwazi ukunyamezela.” (1 KwebeKorinte 10:13) Ukukurhelebha bona ukghodlhelele, uJehova angakunikela “amandla amakhulu la,” angaphezu kwajayelekileko. (2 KwebeKorinte 4:7) Ngemva kobana akghodlhelele iinlingo ezinengi, uPowula bekangathi: “Nginaso isiso-ngo sokujamelana nalokho koke, ngamandla uKrestu angiphe wona.”—KwebeFilipi 4:13.

BALEKELA LOKHO UJEHOVA AKUHLOYILEKO

Ukubulala.—Eksodosi 20:13; 21:22, 23.

Ukuziphatha kumbi ngokomseme.—Lefitikosi 20:10, 13, 15, 16; KwebeRoma 1:24, 26, 27, 32, 1, 1 KwebeKorinte 6:9, 10.

Ukuberegelana nemimoya.—Duteronomi 18:9-13; 1 KwebeKorinte 10:21, 22; KwebeGalatiya 5:20, 21.

Ukukhonza iinthombe.—1 KwebeKorinte 10:14.

Ukudakwa.—1 KwebeKorinte 5:11.

Ukweba.—Lefitikosi 6:2, 4; KwebeEfesu 4:28.

Ukuleya amala.—Iziyema 6:16, 19; KwebeKholose 3:9; ISambulo 22:15.

Ukuba marhamaru.—1 KwebeKorinte 5:11, *NW*.

Ukuba nenturhu.—AmaRhalani 11:5; Iziyema 22:24, 25; Malaki 2:16; KwebeGalatiya 5:20, 21.

Ikulumo embi.—Lefitikosi 19:16; KwebeEfesu 5:4; KwebeKholose 3:8.

Ukuberegisa kumbi iingazi.—Genesisi 9:4; IZenzo 28, 15:20, 29.

Ukubhala ukuthogomela umndenakho.—1 KuThimothi 5:8.

Ukubandakanyeka eempini namtjhana kwezombangana-rha zokuphikisana zephaseli.—Isaya 2:4; Jwanisi 6:15; 17:16.

Ukuberegisa igwayi namtjhana lokho okubizwa bona zii-ndakamizwa zokuzithabisa.—Markosi 15:23; 2 KwebeKorinte 7:1.

UKUBA NEEMFANELO EZITHABISA UZIMU

²⁰ Kwamambala, kunengi okubandakanyekileko ekuthabise-ni uJehova ukudlula ukubalekela izinto azihloyako. Kutlhogeka uthande lokho akuthandako. (KwebeRoma 12:9) Awuzi-zwa udoseleka kilabo abaneembono efana neyakho, izinto ozi-thandako neziligugu kuwe? UJehova uzizwa ngendlela efana-ko. Ngalokho funda ukuthanda izinto uJehova azithandako. Ezi-nye zazo zihlathululwe kumaRhalani 15:1-5, lapho sifunda khona ngalabo uZimu abaqala njengabangani bakhe. Abangani

20. Ngiziphi iimfanelo ezithabisa uZimu okufuze sibe nazo, begodu ku-bayini lokhu kuqakathekile?



bakaJehova batjengisa lokho iBhayibhili ekubiza bona 'zinthelo zomoya.' Zihlanganisa iimfanelo 'ezinjengethando, ukuthaba, ukuthula, ukunyamezela, ukulunga, ukuthembeka, ukuzithoba, nokuzibamba.'—KwebeGalatiya 5:22, 23.

²¹ Ukufunda nokufundiswa iBhayibhili qobe kuzokurhelebha bona uthuthukise iimfanelo ezithandwa nguZimu. Ukufunda lokho uZimu akufunako kuzokurhelebha bona uvumelanise umkhumbulo wakho nendlela kaZimu yokucabanga. (Isaya 30: 20, 21) Njengombana ukhulisa ithando lakho ngoJehova, izokukhula nekareko yakho yokuphila ngendlela ethabisa uZimu.

²² Imizamo iyatlhokeka bona uphile ngendlela ethabisa uJehova. IBhayibhili ifanisa ukutjhugulula ukuphila kwakho nokuhlubula ubuntu obudala bese umbathe obutjha. (KwebeKholose 3:9, 10) Kodwana malungana nemilayo kaJehova, umrhubi watlola: 'Ngiyazuziswa ekuwuhlonipheni.' (AmaRhalani 19: 11) Nawe ngokufanako uzokufumana bona ukuphila ngendlela ethabisa uZimu kuzuzisa khulu. Ukwenza njalo, kuzokuphendula ukuphikisa kwakaSathana begodu kwenze ihliziyo kaJehova ithabe!

21. Khuyini ezokurhelebha bona uthuthukise iimfanelo ezithandwa nguZimu?

22. Khuyini ozoyifeza nengabe uphila ngendlela ethabisa uZimu?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Ungaba mngani kaZimu ngokumlalela.—KaJakobosi 2:23.
- USathana waphikisa ukuthembeka kwabo boke abantu.—Jobhi 1:8, 10, 11; 2:4; Iziyema 27:11.
- Kufuze sibalekele imikghwa engamthabisiko uZimu.—1 KwebeKorinte 6:9, 10.
- Singathabisa uJehova ngokuhloya lokho akuhloyileko nokuthanda lokho akuthandako.—KwebeRoma 12:9.

Ukuqala Ukuphila Ngendlela KaZimu

UZimu ukuqala njani ukuphila?

UZimu ukuqala njani ukurhulula umbungu?

Singayitjengisa njani ihlonipho ngokuphila?

UMPOROFIDI UJEREMIYA wathi, “uJehova nguZimu wama-mbala. NguZimu ophilako.” (Jeremiya 10:10) Ngaphezu kwalokho, uJehova uZimu Mbumbi wazo zoke izinto eziphilako. Iimbunjwa eziphilako zathi kuye: “Ngombana nguwe owabumba koke, ngentando yakho wakwenza bona kube khona kuphile.” (ISambulo 4:11) Engomeni yokudumisa uZimu, iKosi uDavidi yathi: “Ukuwe umthombo wokuphila.” (AmaRhalani 36:9) Ukuphila-ke kususiphiso esivela kuZimu.

² UJehova uyakusekela ukuphila kwethu. (IZenzo 17:28) Usipha ukudla esikudlako, amanzi esiwaselako, umoya esiwuphefumulako, nephasi esihlala kilo. (IZenzo 14:15-17) UJehova wenza lokhu bona enze ukuphila kube ngokuthabisako. Kodwana nesizakuthabela ukuphila ngokuzeleko, kufuze sifunde imithetho kaZimu begodu siyilalele.—Isaya 48:17, 18.

UKUTJENGISA IHLONIPHO NGOKUPHILA

³ UZimu ufuna bona sibe nehlonipho ngokuphila—kokubili kwethu nokwabanye abantu. Isibonelo, emva le eenkathini zaka-Adamu no-Efa, indodanabo uKayini yakwatela umnakwabo omncani u-Abela khulu. UJehova walemukisa uKayini bona ukukwata kwakhe kuzomdosela esonweni esikhulu. UKayini akhenge asithathele ehloko isiyelelisweso. ‘Wasahlela

-
1. Ngubani owabumba zoke izinto eziphilako?
 2. Khuyini uZimu ayenzako ukusekela ukuphila kwethu?
 3. UZimu wakuqala njani ukubulawa kwaka-Abela?

SITJENGISA IHLONIPHO NGOKUPHILA



- ngokungarhululi umbungu



- ngokulisa imikghwa esilaphazekileko



- ngokobana singahloyi abanye abantu

u-Abela umnakwabo wambulala.’ (Genesisi 4:3-8) UJehova wamnikela isibetho uKayini ngokubulala umnakwabo.—Genesisi 4:9-11.

⁴ Eemnyakeni eyikulungwana eyadlulako, uJehova wanikela ama-Israyeli umthetho ozowarhelelwa bona amkhonze ngenlela eyamukelekako. Njengombana umthetho lo wanikelwa ngomporofidi uMosisi, ngezinye iinkhathi ubizwa bona Mthetho kaMosisi. Ingcinye yoMthetho kaMosisi beyithi: “Ungabulali.” (Duteronomi 5:17) Lokhu kwatjengisa ama-Israyeli bona uZimu ukuqala njengokuligugu ukuphila kwabantu begodu abantu kufuze bakuqale njengokuligugu ukuphila kwabanye.

⁵ Kuthiwani ngokuphila komntwana ongakabelethwa? No-kho, ngokoMthetho kaMosisi, ukubangela ukufa komntwana osesibelethweni sakanina gade kungakalungi. Kwamambala, ngitjho nokuphila okunjalo kuligugu kuJehova. (Eksodosi 21: 22, 23; AmaRhalani 127:3) Lokhu kutjho bonyana ukurhulula umbungu akukalungi.

⁶ Ukuhlonipha ukuphila kutjho ukuba nombono olungileko ngabanye abantu. IBhayibhili ithi: “Loyo ohloya umzalwana wakhe umbulali, begodu niyazi bona umbulali akanakho ukuphila okungapheliko.” (1 KaJwanisi 3:15) Nesifuna ukuphila okungapheliko, kufuze sikhophe eenhliziyweni zethu namtjhana ngiliphi ihloyo esinalo ngabanye abantu, ngombana ihloyo mrabhu omkhulu wenturhu. (1 KaJwanisi 3:11, 12) Kugakathekile ukufunda ukuthandana.

⁷ Kuthiwani ngokuba nehlonipho ngokuphila kwethu? Ngokujayelekileko abantu abakufuni ukufa, kodwana abanye bazifaka engozini ngebanga lokuzithabisa. Isibonelo, abanengi baberegisa igwayi, bahlafunya ibetel nut namtjhana badle iindakamizwa ngebanga lokuzithabisa. Izinto ezinjalo ziyawulimaza umzimba begodu zibulale nalabo abaziberegisako.

4. EMthethweni kaMosisi, uZimu wakugandelela njani ukuba nombono onqophileko ngokuphila?

5. Kufuze sikuqale njani ukurhulula umbungu?

6. Kubayini kungakafaneli bona sihloye abanye abantu?

7. Ngimiphi eminye imikhghwa etjengisa ukungakuhloniphi ukuphila?

Umuntu onemikghwa yokuberegisa iintwezi akaqali ukuphila njengokucwengekileko. Imikghwa le mimbi emehlweni kaZimu. (KwebeRoma 6:19; 12:1; 2 KwebeKorinte 7:1) Ukukhonzwa uZimu ngendlela eyamukelekako, kutjho bona siyilahle imikghwa enjalo. Namtjhana ukwenza njalo kungaba budisi, uJehova angasinikela irhelebho esilitlhogako. Uyayithokozela imizamo esiyenzako yokuphatha ukuphila kwethu njengesiphopho esiligugu esivela kuye.

⁸ Nengabe siyakhlonipha ukuphila, sizokuhlala sikhumbula ukuqakatheka kokuphepha. Asizokuba matjhapha begodu asizozifaka engozini ngebanga lokuzithabisa kwaphela. Sizokubalekela ukutjhayela kumbi, inturhu namtjhana imidla lo eyingozi. (AmaRhalani 11:5) Umthetho kaZimu kuma-Israeliyeli wekadeni wathi: “Nengabe wakha indlu etja [enamafulelo asipara], kufuze uyakhele umthangala, bonyana ungabangeli umndenakho icala leengazi ngombana umuntu angawa kiyo.” (Duteronomi 22:8) Ukuvumelana nemilayo ebekwe eemthethweni loyo, ukubulunga izinto ezinjengeentebhisi zisebujamweni obuhle emzinakho bonyana kungabi nomuntu okhutjwako awe alimale kabuhlungu. Nengabe unekoloyi, qiniseka bonyana isebujamweni obuhle. Umuzakho namtjhana ikoloyakho ingabi yingozi kuwe namtjhana kwabanye.

⁹ Kuthiwani ngokuphila kwesilwana? Nakho kucwengekile kuMbumbi. UZimu uvumela ukubulawa kweenlwana bonyana sifumane ukudla, iimbatho namtjhana ukuvikela abantu engozini. (Genesisi 3:21; 9:3; Eksodosi 21:28) Nokho, ukuba nelunya eenlwani nokuzibulala ngebanga lokuzithabisa kwaphela, akukalungi begodu kutjengisa ukungakhloniphi ukucwengeka kokuphila.—Iziyema 12:10.

UKUTJENGISA IHLONIPHO NGEENGAZI

¹⁰ Ngemva kobana uKayini abulele umnakwabo u-Abela, uJehova watjela uKayini: “Iingazi zomnakwenu ziyalila kimi ehlabathini.” (Genesisi 4:10) Lokha uZimu nekakhuluma nge-

8. Kubayini kufuze sikhumbule ukuqakatheka kokuphepha?

9. Nengabe sinehlonipho ngokuphila, sizoziphatha njani iinlwana?

10. UZimu utjengise njani bona ukuphila neengazi kuyahlobana?

engazi zaka-Abela, gade akhuluma ngokuphila kwaka-Abela. UKayini uthathe ukuphila kwaka-Abela, begodu nje uzokufumana isibetho. Bekunjengokungathi iingazi zaka-Abela namtjhana ukuphila kwakhe, bekulilela ukulunga kuJehova. Ukuhlobana kokuphila neengazi kwatjengiswa godu ngemva kweKukhulamungu weenkhati zakaNuwa. Ngaphambi kweKukhulamungu, abantu bebadla iinthelo, imirorho, iinthoro namantongomani. Ngemva kweKukhulamungu uJehova wajtjela uNuwa namadodanake: “Isilwana esinye nesinye esiphilako ningasidla. Njengemirorho ngininikela zona.” Nokho, uZimu wabeka nasi imilayo: “Inyama enomphefumulo wayo [namtjhana ukuphila]—iziingazi—akukafaneli niyidle.” (Genesis 1:29; 9:3, 4) Kuyakhanya, uJehova uhlobanisa eduze ukuphila neengazi zesibunjwa.

¹¹ Sitjengisa ihlonipho ngeengazi ngokungazidli. EMthweni uJehova awunikela ama-Israyeli wathi: “Nanyana ngimuphi umuntu . . . ozumako abambe isibandana namtjhana inyoni edliwako, ebumameni obunjalo kufuze ayikhuphe iingazi begodu iingazezo azivale ngehlabathi. . . . Ngathi kubantwana bakwa-Israyeli: ‘Akufuneki nidle iingazi zananyana ngiyiphi enye inyama.’” (Lefitikosi 17:13, 14) Umlayo kaZimu wokobana kungadliwa iingazi zesilwana, kokuthoma owanikelwa uNuwa eemnyakeni elinganiselwa kwema-800 ngaphambili, usaberega nanamhlanje. Umbono kaJehova bewukhanya: Iinceku zakhe bezingadla inyama yesilwana kodwana ingasi iingazi. Bekufuze ziphalaze iingazi ehlabathini—ngendlela leyo, zibuyisela ukuphila kwesibunjwa kuZimu.

¹² Umlayo ofanako usaberega kumaKrestu namhlanjesi. Abapostoli namanye amadoda adosa abalandeli bakaJesu phambili ekhulwini lokuthoma ahlanguana bona enze isiqu nto sokobana ngimiphi imilayo okufuze ithotjelwe ngiwo woke umuntu ebandleni lobuKrestu. Benza nasi isiqu nto: “Ngombana umoya ocwengileko nathi sivumelene bona singabeki umthwalo

11. Ngiyiphi indlela yokuberegisa iingazi uZimu angakhenge ayivumele kusukela eenkhathini zakaNuwa?

12. Ngimuphi umlayo malungana neengazi owanikelwa ngomoya ocwengileko ekhulwini lokuthoma osaberega nanamhlanje?

phezu kwenu ngaphandle kwemithetho le efaneleko: Ningagomi ukudla okunikelwe abosingazimu, ningadli iingazi; ningadli inyamazana ekganyiweko, [ukutjhiya iingazi enyameni] nilise ubungwadla.” (IZenzo 15:28, 29; 21:25) Ngalokho kufuze ‘bangagomi iingazi.’ Emehlweni kaZimu, ukwenzwa kwethu njalo kuqakatheke njengokubalekela ukukhonza iinthombe nokuziphatha kumbi ngokomseme.

¹³ Umlayo wokungadli iingazi uhlanganisa nokupontjelwa iingazi na? Iye, kunjalo. Ukutjengisa: Khesithi udorhodere ukutjela bona ulise ukusela utjwala. Lokho bekungatjho bona akufuneki usele utjwala kodwana ungabufaka ngomjovo emthanjenakho? Awa, angekhe! Ngokufanako, ukungafakeli iingazi kutjho ukungazifaki emizimbeni yethu namtjhana ngayiphi indlela. Ngalokho umlayo wokungafaki iingazi utjho bona angekhe sivumele namtjhana ngubani asifakele iingazi emthanjenethu.

¹⁴ Kuthiwani-ke nengabe umKrestu ulimele khulu namtjhana kutlhogeka enze ukuhlinzwa okukhulu? Khesithi abodorhodere bamtjela bona kufuze apontjelwe iingazi nekungasi njalo uzokufa. Kuliqiniso, umKrestu angekhe afune ukufa. Emizamweni yokulinga ukuvikela isipho esiligugu esivela kuZimu esikuphila, angamukela ezinye iindlela zokulapha ezingahlanganisi ukuberegiswa kumbi kweengazi. Kunalokho, uzokufuna iindlela ezinjalo zokulatjhwa nengabe ziyafumane ka begodu uzokwamukela iindlela ezihlukahlukeneko zokulatjhwa ezingahlanganisi ukufakwa iingazi.

¹⁵ UmKrestu angaphula umthetho kaZimu na bonyana aphile isikhatjhana ebujamweni bangesikhathesi bezinto? UJesu wathi: “Ngombana loyo ofuna ukuphulusa ipilo yakhe [namtjhana umphefumulo] izomlahlekela; kodwana loyo olahlekelwe yipilo yakhe ngebanga lami uzayifumana.” (Matewu 16: 25) Asifuni ukufa. Kodwana nesingalinga ukuphulusa ukuphi-

13. Tjengisa bona kubayini umlayo wokungadli iingazi uhlanganisa nokupontjelwa iingazi.

14, 15. Nengabe udorhodere uthi umKrestu kufuze apontjelwe iingazi, uzokwenza njani, begodu kubayini?

la kwethu ngokuphula umthetho kaZimu, sizokuba sengozini yokulahlekelwa kuphila okungapheliko. Senza ngokuhlakanipha nesibeka ithemba lethu eku-lungeni komthetho kaZimu, sinokuqiniseka okukhulu kokobana nekungenzeka sife namtjhana ngayiphi indlela, uMuphi wokuPhila kwethu uzosikhumbula lokha nekavusa abantu abahlongakeleko begodu asibuyisele isipho sokuphila esiligugu.—Jwanisi 5:28, 29; KumaHebheru 11:6.

¹⁶ Namhlanje, iinceku zakaZimu ezi-thembekileko ngesibindi zenza isiqu-nto sokulandela ilayelo lakhe malunga-na neengazi. Angekhe zizidle namtjhana ngayiphi indlela, ngitjho nokulatjhwa ngazo.* Ziyaqiniseka bonyana uMbumbi weengazi uyakwazi okuzilungeleko. Uyakholelwa bona uyakwazi?

**OKUKUPHELA KWENDLELA
ENQOPHILEKO YOKUBEREGISWA
KWEENGAZI**

¹⁷ UMthetho kaMosisi wagandelela indlela yinye enqophileko yokuberegisa iingazi. Malungana nokukhulekela egade kufuneka kuma-Israyeli wekadeni uJehova wathi: “Umphefumulo [namtjhana ukuphila] kwenyama useengazini, begodu mina

* Ukufumana iminingwana yezinye iindlela zokulapha ngaphandle kokupontjelwa iingazi, qala amakhasi-13-17 wencwajana ethi *Igazi Lingakusindisa Kanjani Ukuphila Kwakho?* (efumaneka ngesiZulu) egadangiswe boFakazi bakajehova.

16. Iinceku zakaZimu zenze siphi isiqu-nto esinamandla malungana neengazi?

17. Ku-Israyeli wekadeni, ngikuphi okukuphela kwendlela yokuberegiswa kweengazi egade yamukeleka kujehova uZimu?



*Nengabe udorhodere
ukutjele bona ulise
ukusela utjwala,
ubungabufaka
ngomjovo
emthanjenakho?*

ngokwami ngiwufake e-aldare bona nenze ukubuyisana kwe-miphfumulo yenu, ngombana ziingazi ezenza ukubuyisana nomphfumulo.” (Lefitikosi 17:11) Lokha ama-Israyeli nekonako, bekangafumana ukulitjalelwa ngokwenza umnikelo ngesilwana begodu athathe ingcenywe yeengazi ayifake e-aldare etabarnakele namtjhana ngokukhamba kwesikhathi etempeli ni lakaZimu. Ukuberegiswa kweengazi okunqophileko bekusemihlatjelweni enjalo kwaphela.

¹⁸ AmaKrestu wamambala awasekho ngaphasi koMthetho kaMosisi begodu ngalokho akenzi imihlatjelo ngeenlwana abeke iingazi zeenlwana e-aldare. (KumaHebheru 10:1) Nokho, ukuberegiswa kweengazi e-aldare ngeenkhati zamaisrayeli wekadeni kwatjengisa kusese ngaphambili emhlatjelweni oligugu weNdodana kaZimu, uJesu Krestu. Njengombana sifundile eSahlukweni sesi-5 sencwadi le, uJesu wanikela ngoku-

18. Ngiziphi iinzuzo neembusiso esingazifumana ngokuphalaka kweengazi zakaJesu?

Ungatjengisa njani bona ukuthathela phezulu ukuphila neengazi?



phila kwakhe kobuntu ngebanga lethu ngokuvumela iingazi zakhe zibe mhlatjelo. Ngemva kwalokho wanyukela ezulwini, wanikela ngeengazi zakhe eziligugu kuZimu kwaba kanye kwaphela. (KumaHebheru 9:11, 12) Lokhu kwasinikela ithuba lokulitjalelwa izono zethu kwasivulela indlela yokufumana ukuphila okungapheliko. (Matewu 20:28; Jwanisi 3:16) Ukuberegiswa kweengazi okunjalo kuqakatheke khulu. (1 KaPitrosi 1: 18, 19) Singafumana ukuphuluswa kwaphela ngokuba nekholo eengazini zakaJesu ezaphalakako.

¹⁹ Singamthokoza khulu uJehova uZimu ngesipho sethando esikuphila! Begodu lokhu akufuneki kusikhuthaze na bona sitjele abanye ngethuba lokufumana ukuphila okungapheliko esisekelweni sekholo emhlatjelweni kaJesu? Ukutjengisa ukutlhogomela ukuphila kwabantu njengoZimu kuzosenza bona sitjele abanye ngokuncama ngeendabezi. (Ezekiyeli 3:17-21) Nengabe senza lokhu ngokuzimisela sizozizwa ngendlela umpostoli uPowula azizwa ngayo: “Ngihlwengile eengazini zabo boke abantu, ngombana akhenge nginifihlele litho ngoZimu.” (IZenzo 20:26, 27, NW) Ukutjela abantu ngoZimu neminqopho yakhe kuyindlela ehle yokutjengisa bona sikuthathela phezulu ukuphila neengazi.

19. Khuyini okufuze siyenze bona sibe ‘ngabahlwengileko eengazini zabo boke’?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Ukuphila sisipho esivela kuZimu.—AmaRhalani 36:9; ISambulo 4:11.
- Ukurhulula umbungu akukalungi njengombana ukuphila komntwana ongakabelethwa kuqakathekile emehlweni kaZimu.—Eksodosi 21:22, 23; AmaRhalani 127:3.
- Sitjengisa ihlonipho ngokuphila ngokungazifaki engozini begodu nokungadli iingazi.—Duteronomi 5:17; IZenzo 15:28, 29.

Indlela Yokwenza Ipilo Yomndenakho Ithabise

Khuyini efunekako bona ube yindoda elungileko?

**Umfazi angenzani bona abe yikosikazi
ephumelelako?**

Kuhlanganisani ukuba mbelethi omuhle?

**Abantwana bangenzani bona benze ukuphila
komndeni kuthabise?**

UJEHOVA UZIMU ufuna ukuphila komndenakho kuthabise. ILizwi Lakhe iBhayibhili, linikela ilingu elinye nelinye lomndeni, ilayelo elihlathulula indima uZimu afuna ngamunye abe nayo. Lokha amalungu womndeni azalisa iindima zawo ngokuvumelana nesiluleko sakaZimu, umphumela uba ngowanelisako. UJesu wathi: “Bathabe kangangani labo abezwa ilizwi [lakaZimu] balilalele!”—Luka 11:28.

² Umndeni bona uthabe, ngokuyihloko kufuze ukhumbule bona umthomi wemndeni nguJehova, loyo uJesu ambiza bona ‘nguBaba Wethu.’ (Matewu 6:9) Yoke iimndeni ikhona ngebanga lakaBaba wethu wezulwini—begodu wazi kuhle bona khuyini okwenza iimndeni ithabe. (Kwebe-Efesu 3:14, 15) Ngalokho-ke, khuyini okufundiswa yiBhayibhili malungana nendima yelungu elinye nelinye lomndeni?

ILUNGISELELO LOMNDENI LIVELA KUZIMU

³ UJehova wabumba abantu bokuthoma, u-Adamu no-Efa,

1. Yini engenza ukuphila komndeni kuthabise?
2. Umndeni bona uthabe kufuze ukhumbule ini?
3. IBhayibhili ikuhlathulula njani ukuthoma kweemndeni yabantu, begodu sazi njani bona lokho ekutjhoko kuliqiniso?

wabenza bona babe yindoda nomfazi. Wababeka ekhayeni elihle elisephasini eliyiparadeyisi—engadini ye-Edeni—begodu wabatjela bona babe nabantwana. UJehova wathi kibo: “Belethani nande nizalise iphasi.” (Genesisi 1:26-28; 2:18, 21-24) Lokhu akusiyo intolwana, ngombana uJesu watjengisa bona lokho okutjhiwo kuGenesisi malungana nokuthoma kokuphila komndeni kuliqiniso. (Matewu 19:4, 5) Namtjhana siqalene nemiraro emnengi begodu ukuphila kungasi ngendlela uZimu egade ayinqophile, akhe sibone indlela ithabo lomndeni elingenzeka ngayo.

⁴ Elinye nelinye ilungu lomndeni lingarhelebha ekwenzeni ukuphila komndeni kuthabise ngokulingisa uZimu ngokuba nethando. (Kwebe-Efesu 5:1, 2) Nokho, singamlingisa njani uZimu njengombana singamboni? Singafunda indlela uJehova enza ngayo izinto ngombana wathumela iNdodanake elizibulo kusukela ezulwini bona ize ephasini. (Jwanisi 1:14, 18) Lokha isephasini, iNdodana le, uJesu Krestu, yamlingisa kuhle uYise wezulwini kangangobana ukubona uJesu nokumlalela, kufana nokubona uJehova Nokumlalela. (Jwanisi 14:9) Ngalokho-ke, ngokufunda ngethando uJesu alitjengisako nokulandela isibonelo sakhe, omunye nomunye wethu angarhelebha ekwenzeni ukuphila komndeni kuthabise.

ISIBONELO EMADODENI

⁵ IBhayibhili ithi amadoda kufuze aphaathe abafazi babo ngendlela efanako naleyo uJesu aphaatha ngayo abafundi bakhe. Cabangela ilayelo leBhayibhileli: “Nina madoda, thandani abafazi benu, *njengombana uKrestu athanda ibandla, wadela ukuphila kwakhe ngebanga lalo*. . . . Ngokunjalo namadoda kufanele athande abafazi bawo njengombana athanda imizimba yayo. Othanda umkakhe uzithanda yena isibili. Akakho owakhe wahloya umzimbakhe, kodwana ngiloyo naloyo

4. (a) Khuyini elinye nelinye ilungu lomndeni elingakwenza ekuletheni ithabo emndenini? (b) Kubayini ukufunda ngokuphila kwakaJesu kuqakatheke kangaka ethabweni lomndeni?

5, 6. (a) Indlela uJesu aphaatha ngayo ibandla iwabekela njani amadoda isibonelo? (b) Khuyini okufuze siyenze nesizakulitjalelwa izono?

uyawondla awuthogomele, *njengombana noKrestu alondla ibandla lakhe alithhogomela.*”—Kwebe-Efesu 5:23, 25-29.

⁶ Ithando lakaJesu ngebandla labafundi bakhe libekela amadoda isibonelo esipheleleko. UJesu “wabathanda kufikela emaphelelweni,” wanikela ngepilo yakhe ngebanga labo, ngitjho namtjhana gade banesono. (Jwanisi 13:1; 15:13) Ngokufanako, amadoda ayakhuthazwa: “*Thandani abafazi benu* ningabi bukhali.” (KwebeKholose 3:19) Khuyini engarhelebha indoda ukuberegisa isiluleko esifana nalesi, khulu-khulu nengabe umfazi ngezinye iinkhathi akenzi izinto ngokuhlakanipha? Kufuze ikhumbule imitjhapho yayo begodu nokobana khuyini engayenza bona ifumane ukulitjalelwa kwakaZimu. Khuyini ekufuze iyenze? Kufuze ilibalele labo abayenzela imitjhapho, lokhu kuhlenganisa nomkayo. Kuliqiniso, nomkayo kufuze enze okufanako. (Matewu 6:12, 14, 15) Uyabona bonyana kubayini abanye bathi umtjhado ophumelelako kuhlanguana kwabantu ababili abalibalelanako?

⁷ Amadoda enza kuhle ngokuyelela bona uJesu ngaso soke isikhathi watjengisa ukucabangela abafundi bakhe. Wacabangela ukungabi nekghono elipheleleko kwabo neentlhogo zabo zenyama. Isibonelo, nebadiniweko, wathi kibo: “Nambani sikhambeni sodwa siye endaweni lapha singaphumula khona isikhatjhana.” (Markosi 6:30-32) Abafazi nabo batlhoga ukucatjangelwa okufanako. IBhayibhili ibahlathulula ‘njengababuthakathaka’ ngikho amadoda kufuze ‘abahloniphe.’ Kubayini kunjalo? Kungombana bobabili amadoda nabafazi batjengiswe ‘umusa ongakabafaneli wokuphila’ olinganako. (1 KaPitrosi 3:7, NW) Amadoda kufuze akhumbule bonyana kuthembeka, ingasi bona umuntu yindoda namtjhana mfazi, okumenza abe ligugu kuZimu.—AmaRhalani 101:6.

⁸ IBhayibhili ithi ngendoda “othanda umkakhe uzithanda yena isibili.” Lokhu kungombana indoda nomkayo “abasesebabili kodwana *banyamanye*,” njengombana uJesu atjengisa.

7. Ngikuphi ukucabangela uJesu aba nakho ngabafundi bakhe, awabekela siphi isibonelo amadoda?

8. (a) Singatjho njani bona indoda ‘ethanda umkayo izithanda yona isibili?’ (b) Ukuba ‘nyamanye’ kutjho ukuthini endodeni nomfazi?

(Matewu 19:6, NW) Ngalokho-ke kufuze bangabi netjhebiswano lomseme nomunye umuntu. (Iziyema 5:15-21; KumaHebheru 13:4) Bangakghona ukwenza lokhu nengabe batjengisa ukungabi marhamaru ngeentlhogo zomunye nomunye. (1 KwebeKorinte 7:3-5) Kuqakathekile ukukhumbula bona: “Aka-kho owakhe wahloya *umzimba wakhe, kodwana ngiloyo naloyo uyawondla awutlhogomele.*” Amadoda kutlhogeka bona athande abafazi bawo njengombana azithanda wona akhumbule bona azokulandisa kiloyo oyihloko yawo, uJesu Krestu.—Kwebe-Efesu 5:29; 1 KwebeKorinte 11:3.

⁹ Umpostoli uPowula wakhuluma ‘ngethando elifuthumeleko uKrestu Jesu analo.’ (KwebeFilipi 1:8, NW) Ithando lakaJesu gade liqabula, lakara abafazi ababa bafundi bakhe. (Jwanisi 20:1, 11-13, 16) Ngokufanako abafazi bakhanuka ithando elinjalo emadodenabo.

ISIBONELO EBAFAZINI

¹⁰ Umndeni uyihlangano, bona uberegisane kuhle, kutlhogeka kube nehloko. Ngitjho noJesu Unaloyo azithoba kuye njengeHloko yakhe. “Ihloko kaKrestu nguZimu, njengombana yowesifazana kuyindoda.” (1 KwebeKorinte 11:3) Ukuzithoba kwakaJesu kuZimu njengehloko kusibonelo esihle, njengombana soke sinehloko okufuze sizithobe kiyo.

¹¹ Amadoda anesono enza imitjhapho begodu kanengi awasizo iinhloko zemndeni eziphumelelako. Ngalokho-ke khuyini umfazi okufuze ayenze? Umfazi akafaneli bona athathele phasi lokho indodakhe ekwenzako namtjhana alinge ukuthatha ubuhloko bayo. Umfazi wenza kuhle ngokukhumbula bona ngokombono kaZimu, ukuba nomoya omuhle nonokuthula kuqakatheke khulu. (1 KaPitrosi 3:4) Ngokutjengisa umoya onjalo, umfazi uzokufumana kubulula ukutjengisa ukuthobeka okufunwa nguZimu, ngitjho nangaphasi

9. Ngiiyphi ifanelo kaJesu ehlathululwe emtlotweni weKwebeFilipi 1:8, begodu kubayini amadoda kufuze atjengise ifanelo le ebafazini bawo?

10. UJesu wababekela njani abafazi isibonelo?

11. Ngikuphi ukuziphatha umfazi okufuze abe nakho ngendodakhe, begodu ngimuphi umphumela lokhu okuzokuba nawo?

kobujamo obulingako. Ngaphezu kwalokho, iBhayibhili ithi: “Umfazi ahloniphe indoda yakhe.” (Kwebe-Efesu 5:33) Kodwana kuthiwani nengabe ayimamukeli uKrestu njengeHloko yayo? IBhayibhili ikhuthaza abafazi ithi: “Thobelani amadoda wenu, khona nakukhona amadoda angakholwako lilizwi, nawo azuzeke ngaphandle kwekulumo, azuzwe *kuzithoba* kwabafazi bawo, lapho nebanibonako nimesaba uZimu niphila ipilo emsulwa.”—1 KaPitrosi 3:1, 2.

¹² Indodakhe ilikholwa namtjhana ingasilo, umfazi akatjengisi ukungayihloniphi nengabe ngokuthobeka uveza umbono ohlukileko kwewayo. Umbono wakhe ungaba rerhe, begodu umndeni woke ungazuza nengabe indoda ilalela umkayo. Nanyana u-Abrahama angakhenge avume lokha umkakhe uSara, nekaveza isirarululo esiberegako sokurarulula umraro womndeni, uZimu wathi kuye: “Lalela ilizwi lakhe.” (Genesisi 21:9-12) Kuliqiniso, lokha indoda neyenza isiqu nto samaswaphela esingaphikisaniko nomthetho kaZimu, umkayo uyitjengisa ukuzithoba ngokuyisekela.—IZenzo 5:29; Kwebe-Efesu 5:24.

¹³ Ukuzalisa indima yakhe, umfazi angakghona ukwenza okunengi ekutlhogomeleni umndeni. Isibonelo, iBhayibhili itjengisa bona abafazi abatjhadileko bafanele “ukuthanda amadoda wabo nabantwana babo, bazibambe babe msulwa, baphathe kuhle imizi yabo, bathobele abayeni babo.” (KuTitosi 2:4, 5) Umfazi ongumma owenza ngendlela le uzokufumana ithando elingapheliko nehlonipho yomndeni wakhe. (Iziyema 31:10, 28) Njengombana umtjhado uhlanganisa abantu abanesono, ubujamo bezinto obudluleleko bungaphumela ekuhlukaneni namtjhana ekutlhalaneni. IBhayibhili ivumela ukuhlukana ngaphasi kobujamo bezinto obuthileko. Nokho, ukuhlukana akukafaneli bona kuthathwe bulula, ngombana iBhayibhili iyayelelisa: “Ikosikazi ayingayitjhiyi indoda yayo. . . .

12. Kubayini kungasikumbi ngomfazi bona aveze iibono yakhe ngehlonipho?

13. (a) UTitosi 2:4, 5, ukhuthaza abafazi abatjhadileko bona benzeni? (b) Khuyini iBhayibhili ekutjhoko malungana nokuhlukana nokutlhalana?



Ngisiphi isibonelo esihle uSara asibekela abafazi?

Nendoda nayo ayingahlukani nomkayo.” (1 KwebeKorinte 7: 10, 11) Kuhlobonga komlingani womtjhado oyedwa okuvumela ukutlhalana okungokoMtlolo.—Matewu 19:9.

ISIBONELO ESIPHELELEKO KUBABELETHI

¹⁴ UJesu ubekela ababelethi isibonelo esipheleleko ngendlela aphatha ngayo abantwana. Lokha abanye nebalinga ukuvimbela abantwana abancani bona beze kuJesu, wathi: “Vumelani abantwana beze kimi, ningabakhandeli.” IBhayibhili ithi: “Wabagona, wababusisa ngokubabeka izandla.” (Markosi 10: 13-16) Njengombana uJesu aba nesikhathi nabantwana abancani, nawe kufuze wenze okufanako emadodaneni nemadodakazinakho. Batlhoga isikhathi sakho esinengi. Utlhoga isikhathi sokubabandula, ngombana ngilokho uJehova athi ababelethi bakwenze.—Duteronomi 6:4-9.

¹⁵ Njengombana iphaseli liba limbi khulu, abantwana bafuna ababelethi abazobavikela ebantwini abafuna ukubalimaza, njengabafuna ukubatlhorisa ngokomseme. Cabangela indlela uJesu avikela ngayo abafundi bakhe, labo ngethando egade ababiza “bantwabami.” Nekabanjwako begodu azokubulawa

14. UJesu wabaphatha njani abantwana, begodu khuyini abantwana abakutlhogako kubabelethi babo?

15. Khuyini ababelethi abangayenza ukuvikela abantwababo?

msinyana, uJesu wabenzela indlela yokuphepha. (Jwanisi 13: 33; 18:7-9) Njengombelethi, kufuze ukuphaphamele ukulinga kwakaDeveli ukulimaza abantwabakho. Kufuze ubayelelise ku-sesengaphambili.* (1 KaPitrosi 5:8) Akukabe khekube noku-thusela okukhulu kangaka endabeni yokuphepha ngokomzi-мба, ngokomoya, nangokuziphatha.

¹⁶ Ngobusuku uJesu afa ngabo, abafundi bakhe baphiki-sana ngokobana ngubani omkhulu hlangana nabo. Kunoko-bana abakwatele, uJesu ngethando waragela phambili ababa-

* Irhelelho lokuvikela abantwana lifumaneka ekhasini lama-32 lencwa-di ethi *Funda KuMfundisi Omkhulu*, (efumaneka ngesiZulu) egadangiswe boFakazi bakaJehova.

16. Khuyini ababelethi abangayifunda endleleni kaJesu yokusingatha ukungapheleli kwabalandeli bakhe?

Khuyini ababelethi abangayifunda endleleni uJesu aphatha ngayo abantwana?



wa ngamezwi nangesibonelo. (Luka 22:24-27; Jwanisi 13:3-8) Nengabe umbelethi, ungakghona na ukubona bonyana unga-silandela njani isibonelo sakaJesu endleleni onqophisa ngayo abantwabakho? Kuliqiniso, nabo batlhoga isiyalo, kodwana kufuze sinikelwe “ngendlela ehle” begodu ingasi ngokusililingeka. Angekhe wafuna ukukhuluma nabo ngokukgharameja “njengokuhlaba kwesabula.” (Jeremiya 30:11; IzAga 12:18) Isiyalo kufuze sinikelwe ngendlela yokobana umntwana ngokukhamba kwesikhathi abone bona isiyalwesi bekufanele asifumane.—Efesu 6:4; Hebheru 12:9-11.

ISIBONELO EBANTWANENI

¹⁷ Abantwana bangakghona na ukufunda kuJesu? Iye, bangakghona! Ngesibonelo sakhe, uJesu watjengisa indlela abantwana okufuze balalele ngayo ababelethi babo. Wathi, “Ngitjho lokho uBaba angitjele bona ngikutjho.” Wangezelela wathi: “Ngombana ngenza njalo okumthokozisako.” (Jwanisi 8:28, 29) UJesu gade alalela uYise wezulwini, begodu iBhayibhili itjela abantwana bona balalele ababelethi babo. (Kwebe-Efesu 6:1-3) Namtjhana uJesu gade amntwana onganasono, wabalalela ababelethi bakhe abababantu, uJosefa noMariya, egade banasono. Lokhu kwaletsa ithabo emalungwini woke womndeni wekhabo lakaJesu!—Luka 2:4, 5, 51, 52.

¹⁸ Abantwana bangakghona na ukubona iindlela abangakwazi ngazo ukufana noJesu begodu benze ababelethi babo bathabe? Kuliqiniso, abantwana ngezinye iinkhathi bangafumana kubudisi ukulalela ababelethi babo, kodwana ngilokho uZimu afuna abantwana bakwenze. (Iziyema 1:8; 6:20) UJesu ngaso soke isikhathi walalela uYise wezulwini, ngitjho nangaphasi kweenkhathi ezibudisi. Ngesinye isikhathi, lokha intando kaZimu ikobana uJesu enza into ebudisi khulu, uJesu wathi: “Susa ikapo . . . le [ifuneko ethileko] kimapha.”

17. Ngiziphi iindlela uJesu abeka ngazo isibonelo esipheleleko ebantwaneni?

18. Kubayini uJesu ngaso soke isikhathi alalela uYise wezulwini, begodu ngubani othabako lokha abantwana nebalalela ababelethi babo namhlanjesi?

Namtjhana kunjalo, uJesu wenza lokho uZimu ambawa bona akwenze, ngombana bekazi bona uYise wazi bhedere. (Luka 22:42) Ngokufunda ukulalela, abantwana bangenza ababelethi babo noYise wezulwini bathabe khulu.*—Iziyema 23:22-25.

¹⁹ UDeveli walinga uJesu, begodu singaqiniseka bona uzokulinga abantwana bona benze okungakalungi. (Matewu 4:1-10) USathana uDeveli uberegisa igandelelo leentanga, okungaba budisi bona ulikhodlhelele. Qala bona kuqakatheke kangangani bonyana abantwana bangazibandakanyi nabenzi bobumbi! (1 Kwebekorinte 15:33) Indodakazi kaJakobho, uDina yazihlanganisa nalabo abangamkhonziko uJehova, begodu lo-khu kwamfaka emrarweni omkhulu. (Genesisi 34:1, 2) Akhe ucabange indlela umndeni ongezwa ubuhlungu ngayo nengabe omunye welungu lomndeni uzibandakanya ekuziphatheni okumbi ngokomseme!—Iziyema 17:21, 25.

ISILODLHELO ESINGENZA BONA UMNDENI UTHABE

²⁰ Kubulula ukuqalana nemiraro yomndeni lokha nekube-

* Umntwana angabhala kwaphela ukulalela umbelethi wakhe nengabe umbawa bona aphule umthetho kaZimu.—IZenzo 5:29.

19. (a) USathana ubalinga njani abantwana? (b) Ukuziphatha kumbi komntwana kunamuphi umphumela ebabelethini?

20. Ukuthabela ukuphila komndeni okuthabisako, khuyini ilungu elinye nelinye lomndeni okufuze liyenze?

Khuyini abantwana okufuze bayicabange nabaqalene nokulingwa?



regiswa isiluleko seBhayibhili. Eqinisweni, ukuberegisa isiluleko esinjalo, silodlhelo esingenza umndeni uthabe. Ngalokho madoda, thandani abafazi benu, begodu nibaphathe ngendlela uJesu aphatha ngayo ibandla lakhe. Bafazi, zithobeni ebuhlokweni bamadodeni, begodu nilandele isibonelo somfazi okhuthuleko abamhlathulule emtlotlweni weZiyema 31:10-31. Babelethi, bandulani abantwana benu. (Iziyema 22:6) Bobaba, 'phathani kuhle imizi yenu.' (1 KuThimothi 3:4, 5; 5:8) Begodu nani bantwana, lalelani ababelethi benu. (KwebeKholose 3:20) Akekho emndenini opheleleko, kodwana soke senza imitjhapho. Ngalokho zithobeni, nilibalelane omunye nomunye.

²¹ Kwamambala, iBhayibhili iphethe iinluleko ezinengi eziqakathekileko begodu neenqophiso malungana nokuphila komndeni. Ngaphezu kwalokho, isifundisa ngephasi elitjha lakaZimu begodu neparadeyisi elizokuba sephasini elizele abantu abathabileko abakhonza uJehova. (ISambulo 21: 3, 4) Qala bona silindele izinto ezihle kangangani! Ngitjho nanje, singakghona ukuthabela ukuphila komndeni ngokuberegisa iinqophiso zakaZimu ezifumaneka eLizwini lakhe, iBhayibhili.

21. Ngiziphi izinto ezihle esizilindeleko begodu singakuthabela njani ukuphila komndeni okuhle nje?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Amadoda kutlhogeka athande abafazi babo njengemizimba yawo.—Kwebe-Efesu 5:25-29.
- Abafazi kufuze bathande iimndeni yabo begodu bahloniphe amadodabo.—KuTitosi 2:4, 5.
- Ababelethi kufuze bathande abantwababo, bababandule, begodu babavikele.—Duteronomi 6:4-9.
- Abantwana kufuze balalele ababelethi babo.—Kwebe-Efesu 6:1-3.

Ukukhulekela Okwamukelwa NguZimu

Zoke iinkolo ziyamthabisa uZimu na?

Singayibona njani ikolo yeqiniso?

Bobani abakhulekeli bakaZimu bamambala ephasini namhlanjesi?

UJEHOVA UZIMU uyasitjheja begodu ufuna bona sizuze esi-nqophisweni sakhe sethando. Nengabe simkhulekela ngendlela ererhe, sizokuthaba begodu sizokubalekela imiraro eminengi ekuphileni. Sizokufumana isibusiso nerhelebho lakhe. (Isaya 48:17) Namtjhana kunjalo, kunamakhulu weenkolothathi afundisa iqiniso ngoZimu. Nokho, zihluke khulu ngeemfundiso zazo ezimalungana nokobana ngubani uZimu begodu khuyini ayilindele kithi.

² Ungayazi njani indlela ererhe yokukhulekela uJehova? Akutlhogeki bona ufunde begodu umadanise iimfundiso zezinye iinkolo ezinengi. Utlhoga ukufunda kwaphela lokho *kwa-mambala* okufundiswa yiBhayibhili malungana nokukhulekela kweqiniso. Isibonelo: Eenarheni ezinengi, kunomraro wemali yomgunyathi. Nengabe bewunikelwe umberego wokuhlunga imali yomgunyathi, gade uzowenza njani umberego loyo? Ngokukhumbula yoke iimhlobo yemali yomgunyathi? Awa. Isikhathi esinengi gade uzosiberegisela ukufunda ngemali *yamambala*. Ngemva kobana wazi bona imali yamambala injani ungakghona ukubona nemali yomgunyathi. Ngokufanako, lokha nasifunda ngendlela esingabona ngayo ikolo yeqiniso singakghona ukubona iinkolo zamala.

1. Sizokuzuza njani nengabe sikhulekela uZimu ngendlela ererhe?

2. Singayazi njani indlela ererhe yokukhulekela uJehova, begodu ngisiphi isibonelo esingasirhelebha bona sizwisise lokho?

³ Kuqakathekile bona sikhulekele uJehova ngendlela ayamukelako. Abantu abanengi bakholelwa bona zoke iinkolo zithabisa uZimu, kodwana iBhayibhili ayikufundisi lokho. Akukaneli bona umuntu azibize bonyana mKrestu kwaphela. UJesu wathi: “Ingasiwoke othi kimi: ‘Kosi, Kosi’ ozangena embusweni wezulwini, kodwana ngilabo bodwa abenza okufunwa nguBaba osezulwini.” Nasifuna ukwamukelwa nguZimu, kufuze sifunde lokho uZimu akufunako kithi begodu sikwenze. UJesu wabiza labo abangenzi intando kaZimu bona ‘ziinkhohlakali!’ (Matewu 7:21-23) Njengemali yomgunyathi, ikolo yamala ayirhelebhi ngalitho. Okumbi khulu, ikolo enjalo iyingozi.

⁴ UJehova unikela woke umuntu ephasini ithuba lokufumana ukuphila okungapheliko. Nasifuna ukufumana ukuphila okungapheliko eParadeyisini, kufuze sikhulekele uZimu ngendlela efaneleko begodu siphile ngendlela eyamukelelako kuye. Ngokudanisako, abanengi bayabhala ukwenza lokho. Ngikho uJesu athi: “Ngenani ngesango elincancani, ngombana isango eliya [ekubhujisweni] libanzi, nendlela eya khona ibulula, banengi abakhamba ngayo. Kodwana isango eliya ekuphileni lincancani, nendlela eya khona ibukhuni, baliitjhwana abantu abayifumanako.” (Matewu 7:13, 14) Ikolo yeqiniso ingakudosela ekuphileni okungapheliko. Ikolo yamala ingakudosela ekutjhatjalalisweni. UJehova akafuni namunye umuntu bona atjhatjalaliswe, begodu ngikho anikela abantu boke ithuba lokobana bafunde ngaye. (2 KaPitrosi 3:9) Kwamambala, indlela esikhulekela ngayo uZimu itjho ukuphila namtjhana ukufa kithi.

INDLELA ESINGABONA NGAYO IKOLO YEQINISO

⁵ ‘Indlela eya ekuphileni’ singayifumana njani? UJesu wathi

3. Ngokwamezwi kaJesu, khuyini okufuze siyenze nengabe sifuna ukwamukelwa nguZimu?

4. Atjho ukuthini amezwi kaJesu malungana neendlela eembali, begodu indlela enye nanye idosela kuphi?

5. Singababona njani labo abasekolweni yeqiniso?

ikolo yeqiniso izokubonakala ngendlela abantu abakiyo abaphila ngayo. Wathi: “Nizabazi ngabakwenzako. Umuthi omuhle uthela iinthelo ezihle.” (Matewu 7:16, 17) Ngamanye amezwi, labo abaphila ngokuvumelana nekolo yeqiniso bazokubonakala ngeenkolelo zabo begodu nangokuziphatha kwabo. Namtjhana banesono begodu benza imitjhapho, abakhulekele beqiniso njengesiqhema bafuna ukwenza intando kaZimu. Akhe sicabangele iingcinye ezisithandathu esingabona ngazo ikolo yeqiniso.

⁶ *Iinceku zakaZimu zisekela iimfundiso zazo eBhayibhili-ni.* IBhayibhili ngokwayo ithi: ‘Koke okusemtlolweni ocwengileko kwaba khona ngokufundzelelwa ngomoya kaZimu, yeke kulungele ukufundisa nokukhalima nokunqophisa imitjhapho, nokulaya koke malungana nokulunga, khona umuntu wakaZimu azafanela, abe ngolungele ukwenza yoke imisebenzi emihle.’ (2 KuThimothi 3:16, 17) Umpostoli uPowula watlolela amaKrestu agade anaye: “Nanimukela ilizwi lakaZimu enalizwa kithapha, nalamukela, ingasi njengelizwi lomuntu nje kodwana njengombana linjalo lilizwi lakaZimu.” (1 Kwebesalonika 2:13) Nokho, iinkolelo nemikghwa yekolo yeqiniso ayikasekelwa emibonweni yabantu namtjhana yamasiko. Isekelwe eLizwini lakaZimu elifundzelelweko, iBhayibhili.

⁷ UJesu Krestu wasibekela isibonelo esihle ngokusekela iimfundiso zakhe eLizwini lakaZimu. Nakathandaza kuYise wezulwini wathi: “Ilizwi lakho liliqiniso.” (Jwanisi 17:17) UJesu gade akholelwa eLizwini lakaZimu, begodu koke egade akufundisa bekuvumelana neMitlolo. UJesu bekathanda ukuthi: “Imitlolo ecwengileko ithi.” (Matewu 4:4, 7, 10) Ngemva kwalokho uJesu udzubhula umtlolo. Ngokufanako, abantu bakaZimu namhlanjesi abafundisi iimbono yabo. Bakholelwa bona iBhayibhili liLizwi lakaZimu, begodu basekela ngokuqinileko iimfundiso zabo kilokho ekutjhoko.

6, 7. Iinceku zakaZimu zinamuphi umbono ngeBhayibhili, begodu uJesu wazibekela siphisi isibonelo malungana nalokhu?

LABO ABAKHULEKELA UZIMU WEQINISO

- baskela iimfundiso zabo eBhayibhilini
- bakhulekela uJehova kwaphela begodu benza ibizo lakhe laziwe
- batjengisa ithando lamambala komunye nomunye
- bamukela uJesu njengaloyo uZimu amberegisa bona asiphuluse
- abasiyo ingcenyane yephasi
- batjhumayela bona uMbuso kaZimu kuphela kwethemba lesintu



⁸ *Labo abasekolweni yeqiniso bakhulekela uJehova kwaphela begodu benza ibizo lakhe laziwe.* UJesu wathi: “Khothamela iKosi [uJehova] uZimu wakho ulotjhe yona kwaphela.” (Matewu 4:10) Nokho, iinceku zakaZimu zikhulekela yena kwaphela uJehova. Ukukhulekela okunjalo kuhlenganisa ukutjela abantu bona ngubani ibizo lakaZimu lamambala begodu unjani. AmaRhalani 83:18 athi: “Wena ibizo lakho elinguJehova, wena wedwa ungoPhakemeko ephasini loke.” UJesu ubeka isibonelo ekurhelebheni abanye bazi uZimu, njengombana atjho emthandazweni: “Ngikwazisile ebantwini onginikele bona ephasini.” (Jwanisi 17:6) Ngokufanako, abakhulekeli beqiniso namhlanjesi bafundisa abanye ngebizo lakaZimu, ngomnqopho wakhe, nangobuntu bakhe.

⁹ *Abantu bakaZimu batjengisana ithando lamambala, elingasimarhamaru.* UJesu wathi: “Nanithandanako, boke abantu bazakwazi bona nibafundi bami.” (Jwanisi 13:35) AmaKrestu wangaphambili aba nethando elinjalo komunye nomunye. Ithando elisekelwe emilayweni yeBhayibhili lihlula ubuhlanga, zomphakathi, ubutjhaba begodu lenza abantu batjhidelane babe netjhebiswano elingekhe laphela lobuzalwana bamambala. (KwebeKholose 3:14) Amalungu wekolo yamala akanalo ithando elinjalo lobuzalwana. Sikwazi njani lokho? Abulalana wodwa ngebanga lobutjhaba namtjhana lobuhlanga. AmaKrestu weqiniso akaphathi iinkhali bona abulale amaKrestu akhonza nawo namtjhana omunye umuntu. IBhayibhili ithi: “Ngiwo-ke lo umahluko hlangana nabantwana bakaZimu nebakaSathana: Loyongenzi okulungileko, nongathandiko umzalwane wakhe, akasuye umntwana kaZimu. . . . Kufanele sithandane, singafani noKayini ogade ingewakaSathana. Wabulala umfowabo uAbela.”—1 KaJwanisi 3:10-12; 4:20, 21.

¹⁰ Kuliqiniso, ithando lamambala litjho okungaphezu kokungabulali abanye. AmaKrestu weqiniso ngokungabi marha-

8. Khuyini okubandakanyekileko ekukhulekeleni uJehova?

9, 10. Kungaziphi iindlela amaKrestu weqiniso atjengisana ngazo ithando?

maru aberegisa isikhathi sawo, amandla, nezinto eziphatheka-ko bona arhelebhe begodu akhuthazane. (KumaHebheru 10: 24, 25) Ayarhelebhana ngeenkhathi zokugandeleleka, begodu aphantana ngokuthembeka. Eqinisweni, ekuphileni kwawo aberegisa isiluleko seBhayibhili esithi, “asenze okulungile-ko kibo boke.”—KwebeGalatiya 6:10.

¹¹ *AmaKrestu weqiniso amukela uJesu Krestu njengaloyo uZimu amberegisa bona asiphuluse.* IBhayibhili ithi: “Ayikho iphuluso ngomunye, alikho godu elinye ibizo ezulwini nephasini esinikelwe lona bona siphuluswe ngalo.” (IZenzo 4:12) Njengombana sifundile eSahlukweni-5, uJesu wanikela ngepilo yakhe njengesihlengo sabantu abalalelako. (Matewu 20:28) Ngaphezu kwalokho, uJesu ukhethwe nguZimu bona abe yiKosi eMbusweni wezulwini ozokubusa ephasini loke. UZimu ufuna bona silalele uJesu begodu siberegise iimfundiso zakhe nengabe sifuna ukuphila okungapheliko. Ngikho iBhayibhili ithi: “Loyo okholwako eNdodaneni ukuphila okungapheliko; kodwana loyo ongakholwako eNdodaneni ngekhe akubone ukuphila.”—Jwanisi 3:36.

¹² *Abakhulekeli beqiniso abasiyo ingcenyeyephasi.* Lokha nekufanele agwetjwe phambi kombusi weRoma, uPilato, uJesu wathi: “Umbuso wami awusiwo wephaseli.” (Jwanisi 18:36) Namtjhana bahlala kiyiphi inarha, abalandeli bakaJesu bayazithoba eMbusweni wakhe wezulwini begodu ngokuzimisela abazibandakanyi eendabeni zombanganarha zephasele. Abazibandakanyi eempikiswaneni zephasele. Nokho, abakhulekeli bakaJehova abazibandakanyi kilokho abanye abakhetha ukukwenza ngokuhlanganyela kwezombanganarha, namtjhana ukungenela amakhetho. Ngaphezu kwalokho abakhulekeli bakaZimu bamambala abazibandakanyi kwezombanganarha, kodwana bathobela umthetho. Kubayini benza njalo? Kungombana iLizwi lakaZimu libalayela bona ‘bathobele’ aborhulumente “abaphetheko” ababekwe nguZimu. (KwebeRoma

11. Kubayini kuqakathekile ukwamukela uJesu Krestu njengaloyo uZimu amberegisa bona asiphuluse?

12. Kutjho ukuthini ukungabi yingcenyeyephasi?

13:1) Nekunepikiswano kilokho okufunwa nguZimu nakilokho okufunwa ngezombanganarha, abakhulekeli beqiniso balandela isibonelo sabapostoli abathi: '[Kufanele] bona simhlo-niphe uZimu kunabantu.'—IZenzo 5:29; Markosi 12:17.

¹³ *Abalandeli bakaJesu beqiniso batjhumayela bona uMbuso kaZimu kuphela kwethemba lesintu. UJesu wabikezela: "Ii-*

13. Abalandeli bakaJesu beqiniso bawuqala njani uMbuso kaZimu, begodu ngalokho, ngiliphi igadango abalithathako?

Ngokukhonza nabantu bakaJehova, uzokufumana okunengi ukudlula lokho egade kungakulahlekela



ndaba ezimnandi ngombuso zizatjhunyayelwa ephasini loke, kube bufakazi eentjhabeni zoke.” (Matewu 24:14) Kunokobana bakhuthaze abantu bona bathembele kubabusi abababantu bona bararulule imiraro yabo, abalandeli bakaJesu Krestu batjhumayela ngoMbuso kaZimu wezulwini njengokunguwo kwaphela olithemba lesintu. (AmaRhalani 146:3) UJesu wasifundisa bona sithandazele urhulumende ongekhe waphela, lokha nekathi: “Umbuso wakho awuze; intando yakho aye-nziwe ephasinapha njengezulwini.” (Matewu 6:10) ILizwi la-kaZimu labikezela bona uMbuso wezulwini “uzokusila yoke iimbuso le [ekhona nje], begodu wona uzokuhlala ngokungapheliko.”—Danyela 2:44.

¹⁴ Ngokwalokho esesicoce ngakho, zibuze: ‘Ngisiphi isiqhema sekolo esisekela zoke iimfundiso zaso eBhayibhilini begodu senze ibizo lakaJehova laziwe? Ngisiphi isiqhema esitjengisa ithando elifunwa nguZimu, esinekhola kuJesu, esingasiyo ingcenywe yephasi, begodu esitjhumayela bona uMbuso kaZimu ngiwo kwaphela olithemba lesintu? Kizo zoke iinqhema zeenkolo ezisephasini, ngisiphi esihlangabezana nazo zoke iimfunekwezi?’ Eqinisweni, isiqhema sekolwesi, boFakazi bakaJehova.—Isaya 43:10-12.

KHUYINI OZOYENZA WENA?

¹⁵ Newuzakuthabisa uZimu akukaneli ukukholelwa bona ukhona kwaphela. Eqinisweni, iBhayibhili ithi, namadimoni akholelwa bona uZimu ukhona. (KaJakobosi 2:19) Kuyakhanya bona akenzi intando kaZimu begodu akamukelwa nguye. Bona samukelwe nguZimu, akufuneki sikholelwe ekubeni khona kwakhe kwaphela, kodwana kufuze senze nentando yakhe. Kufuze sihlukane nekolo yamala samukele ikolo yeqiniso.

¹⁶ Umpostoli uPowula watjengisa bona akufuneki sizibandakanye ekukhulekeleni kwamala. Watlola bunje: “Phumani

14. Ngisiphi isiqhema wena okholelwa bona sihlangabezana neemfuneko zokukhulekelwa kweqiniso?

15. Khuyini uZimu akufunako ngaphezu kokukholelwa bona ukhona?

16. Khuyini okufuze yenziwe ngokuzibandakanya ekolweni yamala?

niphele hlangana nabo, kutjho uJehova, 'ningakunamathi okusilapheleko', 'ngizanamukela.'" (2 KwebeKorinte 6:17; Isaya 52:11) Ngalokho, amaKrestu weqiniso abalekela koke ukukhulekela kwamala.

¹⁷ IBhayibhili itjengisa bona yoke iimhlobo eminengi ye-kolo yamala iyencingenye 'yeBhabhiloni Yodumo.'* (ISambulo 17:5) Ibizwelo lisikhumbuza ngomuzi weBhabhiloni lekadani, lapho ikolo yamala yathoma khona ngemva kweKukhulamungu wangesikhathi sakaNuwa. Iimfundiso ezinengi nemikghwa ejayelekileko nje ekolweni yamala yathoma kade eBhabhiloni. Isibonelo, abantu beBhabhiloni bebakhulekela uziquntathu namtjhana abantu abathathu kuzimu oyedwa. Namhlanjisi, ifundiso ejayelekileko yeenkolo ezinengi, nguZiquntathu. Kodwana iBhayibhili ifundisa ngokukhanyako bona kunoZimu oyedwa weqiniso, uJehova, begodu uJesu Krestu yiNdodanake. (Jwanisi 17:3) Abantu beBhabhiloni bakholelwa bona abantu banomphefumulo ongafiko otjhiya umzimba ngemva kokuhlongakala nokobana bayathlaga endaweni yokuhlunguphazwa. Namhlanjisi, ikolelo yokungafi komphefumulo namtjhana yomoya bona unga-thlaga esirhogweni somlilo ifundiswa ziinkolo ezinengi.

¹⁸ Njengombana ukukhulekela kweBhabhiloni lendulo kwarhatjheka ephasini loke, iBhabhiloni Yodumo yanje ingabizwa bona mbuso wephasi wekolo yamala. UZimu wabikezela bona umbuso wekolo yamala lo, msinyana uzokutjhatjhaliswa. (ISambulo 18:8) Uyabona kubayini kuqakathekile bona uzihlukanise kikho koke ukukhulekela kweBhabhiloni Yodumo? UJehova uZimu ufuna bona 'uphume uphele' msinyana isikhathi sisesekhona.—ISambulo 18:4.

* Ukufumana imininingwana ezeleko malungana nokobana kubayini iBhabhiloni Yodumo ijamele ikolo yamala yombuso wephasi, qala Isithasiselo, amakhasi-219-20.

17, 18. Yini 'iBhabhiloni Yodumo' begodu kubayini kuqakathekile bona 'uphume uphele' kiyoyi?

¹⁹ Njengomphumela wesiquqo sakho sokutjhiya ikolo yamala, abanye bangakhetha ukungasazihlanganisi nawe. Ngokukhonza nabantu bakaJehova, uzokufumana okunengi ukudlula lokho egade kungakulahlekela. Njengabafundi bakaJesu bangaphambili abatjhiya ezinye izinto bona bamlandele, ngokukhamba kwesikhathi uzokuba nabanakwenu nabodadweni abanengi abangokomoya. Uzokuba yingcenyane yomndenini omkhulu wephasi loke onamabhiliyoni wamaKrestu weqiniso, azokutjengisa ithando lamambala. Begodu uzokuba ne-themba elihle lokuphila okungapheliko “esikhathi esizako.” (Markosi 10:28-30) Mhlamunye ngokukhamba kwesikhathi, labo abakuhlaleko ngebanga leenkolelo zakho bazokufunda lokho okufundiswa yiBhayibhili begodu babe bakhulekeli bakaJehova.

²⁰ IBhayibhili ifundisa bona uZimu msinyana uzokutjhalalisa boke ubujamo obumbi obusephasini begodu abujamiselele ngephasi elitjha elilungileko ngaphasi kokubusa koMbuso wakhe. (2 KaPitrosi 3:9, 13) Qala bona kuzokuba liphasi elihle kangangani lelo! Begodu ephasini elitjha lokulunga, kuzokuba nekolo eyodwa kwaphela, indlela eyodwa yokukhulekela kweqiniso. Akusikuhlakanipha na ngawe bona uthathe amagadango afunekako nje, uzibandakanye nabakhulekeli beqiniso?

19. Khuyini ozokufumana ngokukhonza uJehova?

20. Libaphatheleni ingomuso labo abasekolweni yeqiniso?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Kunekolo eyodwa kwaphela yeqiniso.—Matewu 7:13, 14.
- Ikolo yeqiniso ibonakala ngeemfundiso nemi-kghwa yayo.—Matewu 7:16, 17.
- AboFakazi bakaJehova basekukhulekeleni okumukelwa nguZimu.—Isaya 43:10.

Dzimelela Ekukhulekeleni Kweqiniso

**Khuyini okufundiswa yiBhayibhili malungana
nokukhulekela iinthombe nabezimu?**

**AmaKrestu anamuphi umbono
ngamaholideyi weenkolo?**

**Ungazihlathulula njani iinkolelo zakho kwabanye
ngaphandle kokubazwisa ubuhlungu?**

AKHE sithi ufumana bona indawo yangekhenu inetjhefu. Kuno-
muntu olahla iinzibi ezinetjhefu angabonwa, begodu nje ukuphi-
la kusengozini. Gade uzokwenzani? Akunakuzaza, bewuzokutjhiya
indawo leyo nekukghonekako. Kodwana ngemva kokwenza lokho,
bewusazozibuza umbuzo oqakathekileko lo, 'Nami ingingenile na
itjhefu?'

² Kunobujamo obufanako malungana nekolo yamala. IBhayi-
bhili ifundisa bona ukukhulekela okunjalo konakaliswe ziimfu-
ndiso nemikghwa esilapheleko. (2 KwebeKorinte 6:17) Ngikho ku-
qakathekile ngawe bona uphume 'eBhabhiloni Ledumo,' umbu-
so wephasi wekolo yamala. (ISambulo 18:2, 4) Sewukwenzile lo-
kho na? Nengabe kunjalo, wenze kühle. Kodwana akukaneli uku-
zihlukanisa namtjhana ukusula ekolweni yamala. Ngemva kwalokho,
kufuneka uzibuze, 'Zikhona na ezinye izinto zokukhulekela
kwamala eziseleko kimi?' Cabangela nanzi ezinye iimbonelo.

UKUKHULEKELA IINTHOMBE NABEZIMU

³ Abanye khebaba neenthombe namtjhana indawo yokukhu-

1, 2. Ngimuphi umbuzo okufuneka uzibuze wona ngemva kokutjhiya
ikolo yamala, begodu kubayini ucabanga bona kuqakathekile lokhu?

3. (a) IBhayibhili ithini ngokuberegisa iinthombe, begodu kubayini ku-
budisi kwabanye ukwamukela umbono kaZimu? (b) Kufuneka wenzeni
ngezinto onazo ezihlangene nokukhulekela kwamala?



lekela eendlini zabo iimnyaka eminengi. Wena unazo na iinthombe ngendlinakho? Nengabe kunjalo, ungazizwa sengathi akukajayelevi namtjhana akukalungi ukuthandaza kuZimu ngaphandle kwezinto ezinjengalezi ezibonakalako. Ungazizwa unamathele khulu eentweni ezifana nalezi. Kodwana nguZimu kwaphela otjhoko bona kufuneka simkhulekele njani, begodu iBhayibhili ifundisa bona akafuni siberegise iinthombe nasimkhulekelako. (Eksodosi 20:4, 5; AmaRhalani 115:4-8; Isaya 42:8; 1 KaJwanisi 5:21) Ngalokho ungadzimelela ekukhulekeleleni *kweqiniso* ngokutjhabalalisa nanyana ngiziphi izinto onazo ezihlangene nokukhulekela *kwamala*. Ngayo yoke indlela, ziqale ngendlela uJehova aziqala ngayo—njengezinto “ezinyenyisako.”—Duteronomi 27:15.

⁴ Ukukhulekela abezimu nakho kujayelekile eenkolweni zamala ezinengi. Ngaphambi kokobana bafunde iqiniso leBhayibhili, abanye bakholelwa bona abahlongakeleko bayezwa endaweni yomoya engabonakaliko begodu bangarhelebha namtjhana balimaze abaphilako. Mhlamunye gade uthanda ukwenza

4. (a) Sazi njani bona ukukhulekela abezimu akunamberego? (b) Kubayini uJehova angakhenge avumele abantu bakhe bona benze nanyana ngiliphi ihlobo lemimoya?

okunengi ukulalisa abezimu bekhenu. Kodwana njengombana ufundile eSahlukweni-6 sencwadi le, abahlongakeleko akukho lapho baphila khona. Ngalokho ukulinga ukukhuluma nabo akunamberego. Umlayezo omunye nomunye obonakala ngasuthi uvela kwabahlongakeleko bethu ubuya emadimonini. Ngalokho-ke, uJehova akhenge avumele ama-Israyeli bona alinge ukukhuluma nabahlongakeleko namtjhana enze nanyana ngiliphi ihlobo lemimoya.—Duteronomi 18:10-12.

⁵ Nengabe ukuberegisa iinthombe namtjhana imikghwa yokukhulekela abezimu gade kuyingcenyeyakho yangaphambili yokukhulekela, khuyini ongayenza? Funda begodu uzindle ngezahluko zeBhayibhili ezitjengisa indlela uZimu aziqala ngayo iintwezi. Thandaza kuJehova qobe malungana nekhanuko yakho yokudzimelela ekukhulekeleni kweqiniso, begodu umbawe bona akurhelebhe ucabange njengaye.—Isaya 55:9.

AMAKRESTU WOKUTHOMA—AKHENGE AGIDINGE UKRESIMUSI

⁶ Ukukhulekela komuntu kungasilaphazwa yikolo yamala nekuziwa endabeni yamaholideyi adumileko. Isibonelo, cabanga ngoKresimusi. Kuthiwa ngoKresimusi vane kugidingwa ukubelethwa kwakaJesu Krestu, begodu kubonakala ngasuthi iinkolo ezinengi ezithi ngezobuKrestu ziyamgidinga. Nokho, akunabufakazi bokobana abafundi bakajesu bekhulu lokuthoma baligidinga iholideyi elifana naleli. Incwadi i-*Sacred Origins of Profound Things* ithi: “Emakhulwini amabili weemnyaka ngemva kokubelethwa kwakaKrestu, akekho egade azi, begodu bambalwa abantu egade banekareko yokobana kuhle-kuhle wabelethwa nini.”

⁷ Ngitjho nanyana abafundi bakajesu gade balazi ngokunembileko ilanga lokubelethwa kwakhe, bengekhe baligidinga.

5. Kufuze wenzeni nengabe ukuberegisa iinthombe namtjhana imikghwa yokukhulekela abezimu gade kuyindlela yakho yokukhulekela?

6, 7. (a) Khuyini okuthiwa iyagidingwa ngoKresimusi, begodu abalandeli bakajesu bekhulu lokuthoma bawugidinga na? (b) Hlangana nesikhathi sabafundi bakajesu bokuthoma, ukugidinga amalanga woku-belethwa bekuhlanganiswa nani?

Kubayini bengekhe baligidinga? Ngombana incwadi i-*World Book Encyclopedia* ithi, amaKrestu wokuthoma “aqala ukugidingwa kwelanga lokubelethwa lananyana ngimuphi umuntu njengesiko labarhedeni.” Okukuphela kokugidingwa kwamalanga wokubelethwa okukhulunywe ngawo eBhayibhilini ngewababusi ababili egade bangasibo abakhulekeli bakaJehova. (Genesisi 40:20; Markosi 6:21) Ukugidingwa kwamalanga wama-beletho bekwenziwa ekuhlonipheni abosingazimu babarhedeni. Isibonelo, ngoMeyi-24 amaRoma agidinga ilanga lokubelethwa kwakasingazimu omsikazi uDiana. Ngelanga elilandelako, agidinga ilanga lokubelethwa kwakasingazimu wabo welanga, u-Apollo. Kungalokho-ke, amalanga wokubelethwa ahlangani-swa noburhedeni, ingasi ubuKrestu.

⁸ Kunelinye ibanga elenza bona amaKrestu wokuthoma angaligidingi ilanga lokubelethwa kwakaJesu. Abafundi bakhe bebazi bona ukugidinga ilanga lokubelethwa kuhlangele nokukhulekela kwamala. Isibonelo, amaGirigi amanengi namaRoma wendulo bekakholelwa bonyana umoya bewubakhona ekubelethweni komunye nomunye umuntu begodu umvikele ukuphila kwakhe koke. Incwadi i-*Lore of Birthdays* ithi: “Umoya lo bewunomlingo wobuhlobo obuyifihlo nozimu owabelethwa naye ngelanga elifanako.” Ngokuqinisekile uJehova angekhe kwamthabisa ukugidinga nanyana ngimuphi umgidi ohlanganisa uJesu nokukhulekela kwamala. (Isaya 65:11, 12) Ngalokho kweza njani bonyana abantu abanengi kangaka bagidinge uKresimusi?

INDABUKO KAKRESIMUSI

⁹ UJesu waphila iimnyaka emakhulu ephasini ngaphambi kobana abantu bathome ukugidinga ukubelethwa kwakhe ngoDisemba-25. Kodwana leli *bekungasilo* ilanga lokubelethwa kwakaJesu ngombana kuyakhanya bona lokhu kwenzeka

8. Hlathulula bonyana ukugidinga amalanga wokubelethwa kuhlanga-nani njani nokukhulekela kwamala.

9. Kwenzeka njani bonyana uDisemba-25 akhethwe njengelanga lokugidinga ukubelethwa kwakaJesu?

ngo-Oktoba.* Ngalokho kubayini kwakhethwa uDisemba-25? Labo ngokukhamba kwesikhathi abazibiza bona maKrestu kungenzeka “bebakhanuka bona ilangeli lihlangane nomgidi woburhedeni wamaRoma wokugidinga ‘ukubelethwa kwelanga elinganakuhlulwa.’ ” (*The New Encyclopædia Britannica*) Ebusika, lokha ilanga nelibuthakathaka, abarhedeni baba nemigidi yokufumana ilanga elifuthumezako. Bebadlumbanyana uDisemba-25 bekulilanga ilanga elithoma ngalo ukubuya. Ngokulinga ukutjhugulula abarhedeni, abadosiphambili bekolo bamukela umgidi lo begodu balinga ukuwenza ubonakale ngasuthi “ngowobuKrestu.”[#]

¹⁰ Sekusikhathi eside kwaziwa bona indabuko kaKresimusi ngeyoburhedeni. Njengombana unganawo umsuka wemitlo, uKresimusi wapheliswa Engilandi nakwezinye iinarha zobukoloni ze-Amerika hlangana neemnyaka yamakhulu ali-17. Nanyana ngubani egade angayi emberegweni ngoKresimusi gade kufanele ahlawuliswe. Nokho, msinyana, amasiko amadala abuya, begodu kwangezelelwa nangamanye amatjha. UKresimusi godu waba yiholideyi ekulu, begodu ngilokho osese ngikho eenarheni ezinengi. Ngebanga lokuhlangana kwakaKresimusi nekoloyamala, labo abafuna ukuthabisa uZimu abawugidingi begodu abagidingi nanyana ngiliphi iholideyi elinomrabhu wokukhulekela koburhedeni.[△]

***Ungalidla
iswidi elidojwe
eenzibini?***

* Qala Isithasiselo amakhasi-221-2.

[#] ISaturnalia nayo yaba nengcenyene ekukhetheni uDisemba-25. Umgidi wamaRoma lo wokuhlonipha uzimu wokulima wenzeka ngoDisemba-17-24. Umgidi wokudla okunengi nokuphana izipho bewenzeka ngesikhathi seSaturnalia.

[△] Nawufuna ingcoco yendlela amaKrestu weqiniso awaqala ngayo amaholideyi, qala Isithasiselo, amakhasi-222-3.

10. Esikhathini esidlulileko kubayini abanye abantu gade bangawugidingi uKresimusi?



EQINISWENI UMSUKA WAMAHOLIDEYI UQAKATHEKILE?

¹¹ Abanye bayavuma bonyana amaholideyi anjengoKresimusi anendabuko yoburhedeni, kodwana banomuzwa wokobana ayikho intwembi ngokuwagidinga. Eqinisweni, abantu abanengi abacabangi ngokukhulekela kwamala nebagidinga amaholideyi. Bathi iimnyanya le yenza bona imindeni itjhidelane. Ngileyo indlela nawe ozizwa ngayo? Nengabe kunjalo, kungenzeka lithando ngomndeni, ingasi ithando ngekolo yamala, okwenza bona ukudzimelela kwakho ekukhulekeleni kweqiniso kube budisi. Qiniseka bonyana uJehova, loyo owabumba umndeni, ufuna bonyana ube nobuhlobo obuhle neenhlobo zakho. (Kwebe-Efesu 3:14, 15) Kodwana ungabuqinisa ubuhlobo obunjalo ngendlela eyamukelwa nguZimu. Umpostoli uPowula watlola ngalokho okuqakathekileko kithi, wathi: “Tjhisekelani ukulemuka lokho okufunwa yiKosi.”—Kwebe-Efesu 5:10.

¹² Mhlamunye ubona ngasuthi indabuko yamaholideyi ayisilo ibanga lendlela abantu abawagidinga ngayo namhlanje. Umsuka wawo uqakathekile? Iye uqakathekile! Ukufanisa: Akhe sithi ubona iswidi eenzibini. Bewungalidobha iswidelo ulidle? Bewungekhe! Iswidelo lisilaphele. Njengeswidelo, amaholideyi angabonakala amnandi, kodwana adojuwe endaweni esilapheleko. Ukudzimelela ekukhulekeleni kweqiniso, kutlhogabona sibe nombono onjengowomporofidi u-Isaya, owatjela abakhulekeli beqiniso: “Ningathinti litho elisilapheleko.”—Isaya 52:11.

UKUBEREGISANA NABANYE NGOKUHLAKANIPHA

¹³ Kungaba nokuphikiswa newukhetha ukungazibandakanyi emaholideyini. Isibonelo: Abantu oberega nabo bangarareka

11. Kubayini abanye abantu bagidinga amaholideyi, kodwana khuyini thina ekufuneka siyiqale njengeqakathekileko?

12. Fanekisa bona singawabalekela njani amasiko nemigidi enendabuko esilapheleko.

13. Ngikuphi ukuphikiswa okungaba khona newukhetha ukungazibandakanyi emaholideyini?

bona kubayini ungazibandakanyi kwamanye amaholidayi agidingwa emberegweni. Khuyini ongayenza newuphiwa isipho sakaKresimusi? Kuzokuba yinto engakalungi ukusamukela? Kuthiwani-ke nengabe umlingani wakho womtjhado akanazo iinkolelo ezifana nezakho? Ungabaqinisekisa njani abantwabakho bona ayikho into obadima yona ngokungagidingi amaholidayi?

¹⁴ Kutlhogeka ukwahlulela okuhle ekusingatheni ubujamo obunye nobunye. Nengabe umuntu ongakamjayeli ukufisela iholidayi ehle, ungamthokoza umuntu loyo. Kodwana akhe sithi ukhuluma nomuntu ombona ngamalanga namtjhana oberega naye. Ebujamweni obunjalo ungamhlathululela. Ebujamweni obunye nobunye, kufuneka uberegise ukuhlakanipha. IBhayibhili iyasiyelelisa: “Umkhulumo wenu awube muhle njalo, ukhuthaze; fundani ukubonisana kuhle nomuntu omunye nomunye enihlangana naye.” (KwebeKholose 4:6) Tlhogomela bona uyabahloniphi abanye. Ngokuhlakanipha bahlathululele ubujamo bakho. Kwenze kukhanye bona awali ukuphiwa isipho nemigidi, kodwana ukhetha ukuzibandakanya emigidini le ngesinye isikhathi.

¹⁵ Kuthiwani nengabe omunye ufuna ukukupha isipho? Kuzokuya ngobujamo bezinto. Umuphi angathi: “Ngiyazi bona awuwagidingi amaholidayi. Nokho, ngifuna ukukupha lokhu.” Ungaqunta bona ukwamukela isipho ngaphasi kobujamo obunjalo akufani nalokha ugidinga amaholidayi. Eqinisweni, nengabe umuphi akazazi iinkolelo zakho, ungamhlathululela bona awuwagidingi amaholidayi. Lokhu kuzokurhelelelisa bona umhlathululele bonyana kubayini wamukela isipho kodwana wena ungamuphi mhlokho. Ngakwelinye ihlangothi, kungaba kuhlakanipha ukungamukeli isipho nengabe uphiwe sona ngomnqopho wokutjengisa bona awukadzimeleli eenkolweni zakho namtjhana uyazitjhalazela newufuna ukufumana isipho.

14, 15. Khuyini ongayenza nengabe umuntu ukufisela amaholidayi amahle namtjhana ufuna ukukupha isipho?

KUTHIWANI-KE NENGABE UBEREGISANA NOMNDENAKHO ONGAKHOLWAKO?

¹⁶ Kuthiwani nengabe umndenakho awunazo iinkolelo ezifana nezakho? Nalapho kufanele uberegise ukuhlakanipha. Akutlhogeki bona uphikisane nabo ngelinye nelinye isiko abalenzako namtjhana ngemigidi iinhlobo zakho ezikhetha ukuyenza. Kunalokho, hlonipha iimbono yabo, njengombana nawe ufuna bona bahloniphe iimbono yakho. (Matewu 7:12) Balekela nanyana ngisiphi isenzo esingakwenza bona uzibandakanye emaholideyini. Nokho, kufanele ube ngocabangela-ko malungana nezinto ezingahlobaniko nomgidi ngokwawo. Kufuneka soke isikhathi wenze ngendlela ezokutjhiya unesaze-lo esihle.—1 KuThimothi 1:18, 19.

¹⁷ Khuyini ongayenza bona abantwabakho bangazizwa ngasuthi kunokuthileko obadima khona ngombana awugidingi amaholideyi angasi ngokomtlole? Okunengi kuyame kilokho okwenzako ngezinye iinkhathi zomnyaka. Abanye ababelethi babekela eqadi isikhathi sokupha abantwababo izipho. Esinye isipho esihle ongasinikela abantwabakho, sikhathi sakho nethando.

YIBA SEKUKHULEKELENI KWEQINISO

¹⁸ Ukuthabisa uZimu, kufanele ulahle ukukhulekela kwamala begodu udzimelele ekukhulekeleni kweqiniso. Kutjho ukuthini ukudzimelela ekukhulekeleni kweqiniso? IBhayibhili ithi: “Asitjhejaneni sikhuthazane bona sibe nethando, senze imisebenzi emihle. Kukhona abanye abajayele ukungezi emabandleni, singabalingisi labo; kunalokho asikhuthazane bona siye ekonzwani, khulukazi ngombanyana nani niyabona

16. Ungakuberegisa njani ukuhlakanipha newusingatha iindaba ezihlobene namaholideyi?

17. Ungabarhelebha njani abantwabakho bona bangazizwa ngasuthi kunokuthileko obadima khona ngombana babona abanye bagidinga amaholideyi?

18. Ukuba khona emihlanganweni yobuKrestu kungakurhelebha njani bona udzimelele ekukhulekeleni kweqiniso?

bonyana isuku lokubuya kweKosi uJesu liyabandamela.” (KumaHebheru 10:24, 25) Imihlangano yobuKrestu sikhathi esithabisako kuwe bona ukhulekele uZimu ngendlela ayamukelako. (AmaRhalani 22:22; 122:1) Emihlanganweni enjalo, kuba khona “ukukhuthazana.”—KwebeRoma 1:12, NW.

¹⁹ Enye indlela ongakghona ngayo ukudzimelela ekukhulekeleni kweqiniso kukhuluma nabanye ngezinto ozifundileko newufunda iBhayibhili naboFakazi bakaJehova. Abantu abanengi “bayalila begodu bayabubula” ngobumbi obenze ka ephasini namhlanjesi. (Ezekiyeli 9:4) Mhlamunye kunabanye obaziko abalilako nababubulako. Kubayini ungakhulumi nabo ngethemba lakho ngengomuso elisekelwe eBhayibhili? Njengombana uzibandakanya namaKrestu weqiniso begodu ukhuluma nabanye ngamaqiniso amahle weBhayibhili owafundileko, uzokufumana bona ikhanuko yakho ngamasi-ko wokukhulekela kwamala okungenzeka bona isesekhona ehliziywenakho kancani-kancani izokuphela. Qiniseka bona uzokuthaba khulu begodu uzokufumana neembusiso ezine-ningi nengabe udzimelela ekukhulekeleni kweqiniso.—Malaki 3:10.

19. Kubayini kuqakathekile bona ukhulume nabanye ngezinto ozifunde eBhayibhili?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Azikho iinthombe namtjhana ukukhulekela abezimu okufanele kuberegiswe ekukhulekeleni kweqiniso.—Eksodosi 20:4, 5; Duteronomi 18:10-12.
- Akukalungi ukuzibandakanya emigidini enendabuko yoburhedeni.—Kwebe-Efesu 5:10.
- AmaKrestu weqiniso kufanele aberegise ukuhlakanipha nekahlathululela abanye ngenkolelo zabo.—KwebeKholose 4:6.



***Ukukhulekela kweqiniso
kuletha ithabo lamambala***



Tjhidela kuZimu Ngomthandazo

Kubayini kufanele sithandaze kuZimu?

Nesizakuzwiwa nguZimu kufanele sithandaze njani?

UZimu uyiphendula njani imithandazo yethu?

IPHASI lincancani khulu nelimadani swa nendawo yoke. Eqiniseni, kuJehova, “uMbumbi wezulu nephasi,” iintjhaba zinjengethosi lamanzi ngethungeni. (AmaRhalani 115:15; Isaya 40:15) Nokho, iBhayibhili ithi: “UJehova useduze kibo boke abambizako, kilabo abambiza ngeqiniso. Uzokuzalisa ikhanuko yalabo abamsabako, begodu uzobezwa nalabo abalilela irhelebho lakhe.” (AmaRhalani 145:18, 19) Akhese ucabange bona kutjho ukuthini lokho! UMBumbi omninimandla woke useduze nathi begodu uzosizwa nengabe “simbiza ngeqiniso.” Qala bona kulilungelo elingangani ukukhuluma noZimu ngomthandazo!

² Nengabe sifuna uJehova alalele imithandazo yethu, kufuneka sithandaze kuye ngendlela ayamukelako. Singakwenza bunjani lokhu ngaphandle kobana sizwisise lokho iBhayibhili ekufundisako ngomthandazo? Kuqakathekile kithi ukwazi bona iMitlolo ithini ngendaba le, ngombana umthandazo usirhelebha bona sitjhidele eduze noJehova.

KUBAYINI KUFANELE SITHANDAZE KUJEHOVA?

³ Elinye ibanga eliqakathekileko elisenza bona sithanda-

1, 2. Kubayini kufanele siqale umthandazo njengelungelo elikhulu, begodu kubayini kufuneka bona sazi lokho okufundiswa yiBhayibhili ngomthandazo?

3. Ngiliphi elinye ibanga eliqakathekileko elisenza bona sithandaze kuJehova?

*“UMBumbi wezulu
nephasi” uzimisele
ukuzwa imithandazo
yethu*



ze kuJehova kungombana usimema bona senze njalo. Ilizwi lakhe liyasikhuthaza: “Ningatshwenyeki ngalitho, kodwana emithandazweni yenu bawani kuZimu enikutlhogako, nimbawe njalo ngeenhliziyo ezimhlophe. Ukuthula kwakaZimu okudlula loke ilwazi, kuzabulunga iinhliziyu zenu nemi-khumbulo yenu iphephile kuKrestu uJesu.” (KwebeFilipi 4: 6, 7) Eqinisweni angekhe safuna ukuthathela phasi ilungi-selelo lomusa uMbusi Ophakemeko wendawo yoke asenzele lona!

⁴ Elinye ibanga elisenza bona sithandaze, kukobana ukuthandaza qobe kuJehova kuyindlela yokuqinisa itjhebiswano lethu naye. Abangani beqiniso abakhulumi kwaphela lokha nekenento abayitlhogako. Kunalokho, abangani abahle banekareko komunye nomunye, begodu ubungani babo buyaqina nebaveza amaziso wabo, nokukhathelelana ngokutjha-phulukileko. Ngenye indlela, yinto efanako nekuziwa endabeni yetjhebiswano lethu noJehova uZimu. Ngerhelebho lencwadi le, ufunde okunengi ngalokho iBhayibhili ekufundisako ngoJehova, ubuntu bakhe neemnqopho yakhe. Uma zi njengomuntu wamambala. Umthandazo ukunikela ithuba

4. Ukuthandaza qobe kuJehova kuliqinisa njani itjhebiswano lethu naye?

lokuveza imikhumbulo yakho namazizo wakho atjhingileko ngoYihlo wezulwini. Ukwenza kwakho njalo, kukutjhidelisa hlanu kwakaJehova.—KaJakobosi 4:8.

NGIZIPHI IIMFUNEKO OKUFUNEKA SIHLANGABEZANE NAZO?

⁵ UJehova uyilalela yoke imithandazo na? Cabangela lokho akutjela ama-Israyeli ahlubukako eenkhathini zomporofidi u-Isaya, wathi: “Ngitjho namtjhana nenza imithandazo eminengi, angizoyilalela; izandla zenu zizele iingazi.” (Isaya 1:15) Ngalokho, ezinye izenzo zingabangela bona uZimu angayilaleli imithandazo yethu. Bona imithandazo yethu izwiwe ngu-Zimu, kunezinye iimfuneko ezisisekelo okufuneka sihlanga-bezane nazo.

⁶ Ifuneko eqakathekileko kukobana sibe nekholo. (Markosi 11:24) Umpostoli uPowula watlola: “Kodwana umuntu nanganakukholwa, uZimu angekhe athaba ngomuntu loyo, ngombana loyo oya kuZimu, kufanele akholwe bona ukhona nokobanyana uyabavuzela labo abamfunako.” (KumaHebheru 11:6) Ukuba nekholo leqiniso kungaphezu kokwazi bona uZimu ukhona, uzwa begodu aphen-dule nemithandazo. Ikholo lifakazelwa zizenzo zethu. Kufanele sinikele ubufakazi obukhanyako bekholo lethu ngendlela esiphila ngayo ilanga nelanga.—KaJakobosi 2:26.

⁷ UJehova godu ufuna bona labo abeza kuye ngomthandazo benze njalo ngokuzithoba nangokuthembeka. Sinebanga elizwakalako lokuzithoba nesikhuluma noJehova. Abantu nebafumana ithuba lokukhuluma nekosi namtjhana umongameli, kanengi bakwenza ngehlonipho, batjheja isikhundla sakhe esiphakemeko. Kufuneka sibe nehlonipho eku-

5. Yini etjengisa bona uJehova akayilaleli yoke imithandazo?

6. Bona uZimu alalele imithandazo yethu ngiyiphi ifuneko eyihloko, begodu singahlangabezana njani nayo?

7. (a) Kubayini kufanele sihloniphe nesikhuluma noJehova ngomthandazo? (b) Nesithandaza kuZimu, singakutjengisa njani ukuzithoba nokuthembeka?

lu nesikhuluma noJehova. (AmaRhalani 138:6) Ngaphezu kwalokho, “nguZimu uMninimandla woke.” (Genesisi 17:1) Nesithandaza kuZimu, indlela esikhuluma ngayo naye kufanele itjengise bona ngokuzithoba siyasitlogomela isikhundla sethu phambi kwakhe. Ukuzithoba okunjalo kuzosenza bona sithandaze ngokusuka ehliziyweni ngokuthembeka, sibalekela ukubuyelela imithandazo.—Matewu 6:7, 8.

⁸ Enye ifuneko yokuzwiwa nguZimu kukobana senze ngokuvumelana nemithandazo yethu. UJehova ulindele bona senze koke okusemandleni wethu bona siberegele kilokho esikuthandazelako. Isibonelo, nesithandaza sithi: ‘Usiphe namhlanjesi ukudla kwethu esikuthogako,’ kufanele siberege budisi kunanyana ngimuphi umberego esiwufumanako esingawenza. (Matewu 6:11; 2 KwebeTsalonika 3:10) Nengabe sithandazela irhelebho lokuhlula ubuthakathaka obuthileko benyama, kufanele sitjheje bona sibalekela nanyana ngibuphi ubujamo obungasidosela esilingweni. (KwebeKholose 3:5) Ukungezelela eemfunekweni ezisisekelwezi, kuneeimbuzo ekuthlogeka bona siyiphendule malungana nomthandazo.

UKUPHENDULA EMINYE IIMBUZO MALUNGANA NOMTHANDAZO

⁹ *Singathandaza kubani?* UJesu wafundisa abalandeli bakhe bona bathandaze ku “Baba wethu osezulwini.” (Matewu 6:9) Ngalokho-ke imithandazo yethu, kufanele inqophiswe kuJehova uZimu kwaphela. Namtjhana kunjalo, uJehova ufuna bona siyelele isikhundla seNdodanakhe ekukuphela kwayo, uJesu Krestu. Njengombana sifundile eSahlukweni-5, uJesu wathunyelwa ephasini bona abe sihlengo soku-sitjhaphulula esonweni nekufeni. (Jwanisi 3:16; KwebeRoma 5:12) Ukhethwe bona abe Mpristi Ophakemeko noMahluleli. (Jwanisi 5:22; KumaHebheru 6:20) Kungalokho iMitlolo

8. Singenza njani ngokuvumelana nalokho esikuthandazelako?

9. Kufanele sithandaze kubani, begodu sithandaze ngobani?

ithi kufuneka sidlulise imithandazo yethu ngoJesu. Yena ngokwakhe wathi: “Mina ngiyindlela, neqiniso, nokuphila; akakho noyedwa ozakuya kuBaba ngaphandle kwami.” (Jwanisi 14:6) Bona imithandazo yethu izwiwe, kufanele sithandaze kuJehova kwaphela ngeNdodanakhe.

¹⁰ *Kufanele sibe sendaweni ethileko namtjhana ebujamweni obuthileko bomzimba nesithandazako?* Awa, akusinjalo. UJehova akafuni bona sibe sebujamweni obukhethekileko, kungaba ngezandla namtjhana ngomzimba. IBhayibhili ifundisa bona kwamukelekile ukuthandaza ngeendlela eziningi ezihlukahlukene. Lokhu kuhlenganisa ukuhlala phasi, ukukhothama, ukuguqa nokujama. (1 Imilando 17:16; Nehemiya 8:6; Danyela 6:10; Markosi 11:25) Okuqakathekileko akusibo ubujamo obukhethekileko obubonwa ngabanye, kodwana yihliziyo elungileko. Eqinisweni, nesenza iimberego yethu yelanga nelanga namtjhana nesiqalene nobudisi, singathandaza buthule kunanyana ngiyiphi indawo esikiyo. UJehova uyayizwa imithandazo enjalo namtjhana labo abasibhodileko bangekhe babone bona siyathandaza.—Nehemiya 2:1-6.

¹¹ *Khuyini esingayithandazela?* IBhayibhili iyahlathulula: “Ngombana siyazi bona [uJehova] uyasizwa nasimbawa nayini emalungana nentando yakhe.” (1 KaJwanisi 5:14) Ngalokho singathandazela nanyana yini evumelana nentando kaZimu. Kuyintando yakhe na bona sithandaze ngezinto ezisitshwenyako? Iye kunjalo! Ukuthandaza kuJehova kufana nokukhuluma nomngani oseduze. Singakhuluma ngokutjha-phulukileko, ‘sithululele iinhliziyi zethu’ kuZimu. (AmaRhahani 62:8) Kuyafaneleka ngathi ukubawa umoya ocwengekileko, ngombana uzosirhelebha bona senze okulungileko. (Luka 11:13) Singabawa nesinqophiso bona senze iinqunto ezihlakaniphileko sibawe namandla wokukghodlhelela ubudisi. (KaJakobosi 1:5) Nesonileko, kufanele sibawe ukulitja-

10. Kubayini kungafuneki bona sibe sebujamweni obukhethekileko nesithandazako?

11. Ngimiphi eminye imiraro yomuntu mathupha esingayithandazela?

lelwa ngesisekelo somhlatjelo kaKrestu. (Kwebe-Efesu 1:3, 7) Yiqiniso, izinto zomuntu mathupha akusizo kwaphela okufanele sizithandazele. Imithandazo yethu kufanele ibandakanye nabanye abantu—umndeni nabantu esikhulekela nabo. —IZenzo 12:5; KwebeKholose 4:12.

¹² Iindaba ezimalungana noJehova uZimu kufanele kube ngizo eziza phambili emthandazweni yethu. Eqinisweni sinamabanga wokumdumisa ngokusuka ehliziyweni simthokozenze ngabo boke ubuhle bakhe. (1 Imilando 29:10-13) UJesu wenza umthandazo osibonelo otlolwe kuMatewu 6:9-13, lapho afundisa khona bona ibizo lakaZimu licwengiswe okutjho bona liphathwe njengelicwengekileko. Ngokulandelako wathi uMbuso kaZimu uze nentando yakhe yenziwe ephasi-ni njengombana yenziwa ezulwini. Kwaba ngemva kokuhlenganisa izinto eziqathekilekwezi ngoJehova lapho uJesu athi kuthandazelwe izinto zomuntu mathupha. Nesinike-la uZimu indawo eqakathekileko emithandazwenethu, sitjengisa bona asikarekeli ihlalakuhle yethu kwaphela.

¹³ *Kufanele ibe mide kangangani imithandazwethu?* IBhayibhili ayitjho bona imithandazo yethu yangerhorhomejени neyenengini kufuneka bona ibe mide kangangani. Singenza imithandazo emifitjhani ngaphambi kokudla nemithandazo yangerhorhomejени emide lapho sithulula iinhliziyozethu kuJehova. (1 Samuweli 1:12, 15) Nokho, uJesu uyabasola abantu abazenza abalungileko abenza imithandazo emide, imithandazo yokubukisa kwabanye. (Luka 20:46, 47) Imithandazo enjalo ayimthabisi uJehova. Okuqathekileko, kuthandaza ngosuka ehliziyweni. Ubude bemithandazo emukelako buyahluka kuye ngeenthlogo nobujamo bezinto.

¹⁴ *Kufanele sithandaze kangaki?* IBhayibhili isikhuthaza bu-nje “thandazani njalo,” “ninyamezele ekutlhageni kwenu,”

12. Singenza njani bona iindaba ezimalungana noBaba wethu wezulwini kube ngizo eziza phambili emithandazwenethu?

13. IMitlolo itjengisani ngobude bemithandazo emukelekako?

14. Itjho ukuthini iBhayibhili neyisikhuthaza ithi “thandazani njalo,” begodu yini eduduzako ngalokhu?

“nithandaze ngeenkxhathi zoke.” (Matewu 26:41; KwebeRoma 12:12; 1 KwebeTesalonika 5:17) Lokhu akutjho bona kufuneka sithandaze kuJehova ilanga loke. Kunalokho, iBhayibhili isikhuthaza bona sithandaze qobe, siragele phambili sithokoza uJehova ngobuhle bakhe kithi begodu sibawe ukunqophiswa nguye, induduzo namandlakhe. Akududuzi na ukwazi bona uJehova akatjho bona imithandazo yethu ibe mide kangangani namtjhana sithandaze kangaki kuye? Nengabe kwamambala siyalithabela ilungelo lokuthandaza, sizokuba namathuba amanengi wokuthandaza kuBaba wethu wezulwini.

¹⁵ *Kubayini kufanele sithi “Ameni” ekupheleni komthandazo?* Ibizo “ameni” litjho bona “ngokuqinisekileko,” namtjhana “akube njalo.” Iimbonelo zeMitlolo zitjengisa bona kufanelekile ukuthi “Ameni” nesiphetha imithandazo yethu mathupha neyenengini. (1 Imilando 16:36; AmaRhalani 41:13) Ngokuthi “Ameni” ekuphetheni imithandazo yethu mathupha, siyaqiniseka bona lokho esikutjhoko kuthembekile. Nesithi “Ameni”—kungaba buthule namtjhana ngokuzwakalako—ekuphetheni komthandazo wenengini, sitjengisa bona sivumelana nalokho okukhulunyiweko.—1 KwebeKorinte 14:16.

INDLELA UZIMU AYIPHENDULA NGAYO IMITHANDAZO YETHU

¹⁶ Kwamambala uJehova uyayiphendula imithandazo na? Iye, uyayiphendula! Sinesisekelo esiqinileko sokuthemba bona “uMuzwi wemithandazo” uyayiphendula imithandazo eyenziwa ziingidi zabantu. (AmaRhalani 65:2) UJehova angaphendula imithandazo yethu ngeendlela ezihlukahlukeneko.

¹⁷ UJehova uberegisa iingilozi zakhe neenceku zakhe zephasinu ukuphendula imithandazo yethu. (KumaHebheru 1:

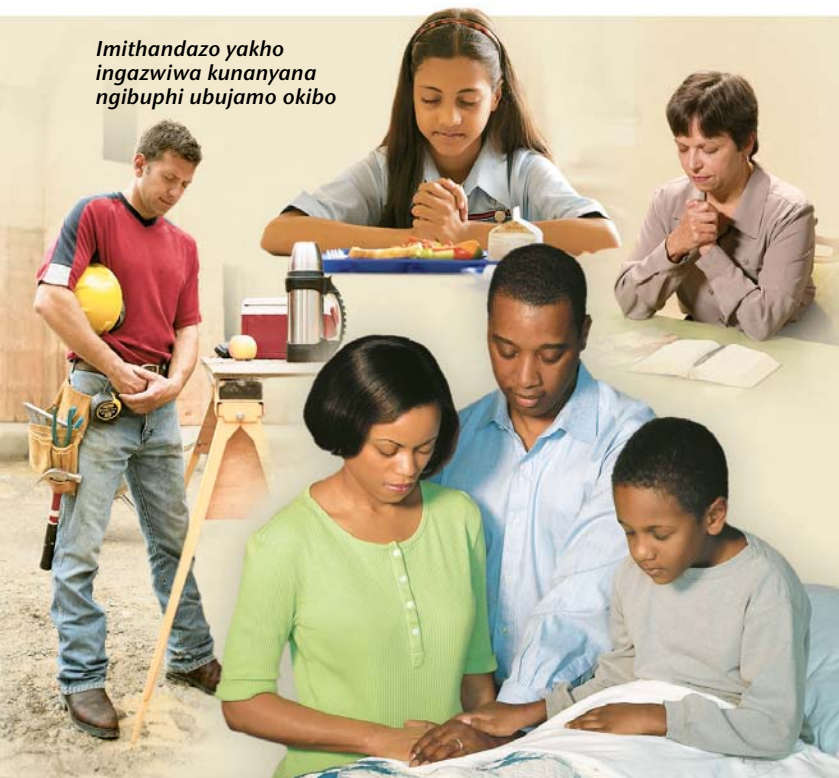
15. Kubayini kufuze sithi “Ameni” ekuphetheni komthandazo womuntu mathupha newenengini?

16. Ngisiphi isiqisekiso esingaba naso malungana nomthandazo?

17. Singatjho njani bona uZimu uberegisa iingilozi zakhe neenceku zakhe ezisephasinu ukuphendula imithandazo yethu?

13, 14) Kube neenkhathi ezinengi lapho abantu bathanda-za kuZimu bona abarhelebhe bazwisise iBhayibhili, msinyana ngemva kwalokho bavakatjhelwa ngenye yeenceku zaka-Jehova. Izinto ezinjengalezi zinikela ubufakazi besinqophiso seengilozi emsebenzini wokutjhumayela ngoMbuso. (ISambulo 14:6) Ukuphendula imithandazwethu eyenziwa ngesikhathi seentlholo zethu zamambala, uJehova angenza omunye umKrestu bona asirhelebhe.—Iziyema 12:25; KaJakobosi 2:16.

*Imithandazo yakho
ingazwiwa kunanyana
ngibuphi ubujamo okibo*



**Ukuphendula imithandazo yethu,
uJehova angenza omunye
umKrestu bona asirhelebhe**

¹⁸ UJehova uZimu godu uberegisa umoyakhe ocwengekileko neLizwi lakhe, iBhayibhili ukuphendula imithandazo yeenceku zakhe. Angaphendula imithandazo yethu ngokusirhelebha bona sikhodlhelele iinlingo ngokusinikelela isinqophiso namandla ngomoyakhe ocwengekileko.

(2 KwebeKorinte 4:7) Esikhathini esinengi iimpendulo zemithandazo yethu yokubawa isinqophiso ivela eBhayibhilini, lapho uJehova asinikela khona irhelebho lokwenza iinqunto ezihlakaniphileko. Imitlolo erhelebho singayifumana nesenza isifundo somuntu mathupha seBhayibhili nalokha sifunda iincwadi zobuKrestu ezinjengencwadi le. Amaphuzu weMitlolo okufanele siwacabangele angavezwa kilokho okutjhiwa emihlanganweni yobuKrestu namtjhana ngalokho okutjhiwa ngumdala ositjhejako ebandleni.—KwebeGalatiya 6:1.

¹⁹ Nengabe kubonakala ngasuthi uJehova uyariyada eku-phenduleni imithandazo yethu, lokhu akutjho bona ubhal-elwa ukuyiphendula. Kunalokho kufanele sikhumbule bona uJehova uphendula imithandazo ngentando yakhe nangesikhathi asibekileko. Wazi iintlhogo zethu nokobana angazitlhogomela njani ngaphezu kwethu. Kanengi usilisa bona siragele phambili, 'sibawa, sifuna, sikokoda.' (Luka 11: 5-10) Ukukghodlhelela okunjalo kutjengisa uZimu bona ikha-

18. UJehova uwuberegisa njani umoyakhe ocwengekileko neLizwi lakhe ukuphendula imithandazo yeenceku zakhe?

19. Khuyini ekufanele siyikhumbule nengabe ngezinye iinkhathi kubonakala ngasuthi imithandazo yethu ayiphendulwa?



nuko yethu itjhingile begodu nokobana ikholo lethu ngelamambala. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uJehova angaphendula imithandazo yethu ngendlela thina engekhe siyibone. Isibonelo, angaphendula umthandazo wethu malungana nesilingo esithileko, ingasi ngokususa ubudisi, kodwana ngokusinikela amandla bona sikhodhlelele isilingweso.—KwebeFilipi 4:13.

²⁰ Singathokoza kangangani ngombana uMbumbi wendawo yoke ekulu uhlanu kwabo boke abambiza ngokunqophileko ngomthandazo! (AmaRhalani 145:18) Kufuze sithandaze kuJehova qobe ngombana kulilungelo elikhethekileko kithi ukwazi ukuthandaza kuye. Nengabe senza njalo, sizokuba nethemba elithabisako lokutjhidela eduze khulu noJehova, uMuzwi wemithandazo.

20. Kubayini kufuze silithathele phezulu ilungelo eliyigugu lokuthandaza?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Ukuthandaza kuJehova qobe kusirhelebha bona sitjhidele eduze naye.—KaJakobosi 4:8.
- Bona imithandazo yethu izwiwe nguZimu, kufuze sithandaze ngekhola, ukuthobeka nokuthembeka.—Markosi 11:24.
- Kufuze sithandaze kuJehova kwaphela ngeNdodanakhe.—Matewu 6:9; Jwanisi 14:6.
- UJehova “uMuzwi wemithandazo,” uberegisa iingilozu zakhe, iinceku zakhe zephasini, umoyakhe ocwengekileko neLizwi lakhe ukuphendula imithandazo.—AmaRhalani 65:2.

Ukubhabhadiswa Nobuhlobo Bakho NoZimu

Ukubhabhadiswa kobuKrestu
kwenziwa njani?

Ngimaphi amagadango okufuze uwathathe
bona ubhabhadiswe?

Umuntu uzinikela njani kuZimu?

Ngiliphi ibanga elikhethekileko lokubhabhadiswa?

“NAKA amanzi, ngingakhandelwa yini ngingabhabhadiswa na?” Umbuzo lo wabuzwa sikhulu esiphakemeko seTopiya ekhulwini lokuthoma leemnyaka. UmKrestu ibizo lakhe elinguFilipi wamqinisekisa bona uJesu bekunguMesiya othe-

1. Kubayini isikhulu esiphakemeko seTo-
piya sabawa ukubhabhadiswa?



njisiweko. Ithintwe ngilokho ekufunde eMitlolweni, indoda emTopiya yathatha igadango. Yathi ifuna ukubhabhadiswa! —IZenzo 8:26-36.

² Nengabe ufundisise izahluko ezingaphambili zencwadi le nomunye waboFakazi bakaJehova, ungazizwa ufanelwe kubuza, ‘*Mina* ngingakhandelwa yini ngingabhabhadiswa na?’ Kwanje sewufundile ngesithembiso seBhayibhili soku-phila ngokungapheliko eParadeyisini. (Luka 23:43; ISambulo 21:3, 4) Ufundile nangobujamo abahlongakeleko abakibo nangethemba levuko. (Umtjhumayeli 9:5; Jwanisi 5:28, 29) Kungenzeka bona sele uhlanganyela naboFakazi bakaJehova emihlanganweni yabo begodu sele uzibonele ngokwakho bonyana baphila ngokuvumelana nekolo yeqiniso. (Jwanisi 13:35) Okuqakatheke khulu, kukobana sele unobuhlobo bomuntu mathupha noJehova uZimu.

³ Ungatjengisa njani bona ufuna ukukhonza uZimu? UJesu watjela abalandeli bakhe: “Khambani-ke niye ebantwini boke nanyana kukuphi nibenze abafundi; *babhabhadiseni*.” (Matewu 28:19) UJesu ngokwakhe wasibekela isibonelo ngokubhabhadiswa ngemanzini. Akhenge anyenyezwe ngamanzi, begodu akhenge athelwe ngamanzi ehloko kwaphela. (Matewu 3:16) Ibizo elithi “bhabhadisa” livela ebizweni lesiGirigi “cwilisa.” Ngalokho ukubhabhadiswa kobuKrestu kutjho ukufakwa utjhinge namtjhana ukucwiliswa ngemanzini.

⁴ Ukubhabhadiswa ngemanzini yifuneko yabo boke abafuna ukuba nobuhlobo noJehova uZimu. Ukubhabhadiswa etjhatjhalazini kutjengisa ikhanuko yakho yokukhonza uZimu. Kuyatjengisa bona uzimisele ukwenza intando kaJehova. (AmaRhalani 40:7, 8) Bona ufanelekele ukubhabhadiswa, kufuze uthathe amagadango athileko.

2. Kubayini kufuze ucabangisise ngokubhabhadiswa?

3. (a) Ngimuphi umlayo uJesu awunikela abalandeli bakhe? (b) Ukubhabhadiswa ngemanzini kwenziwa njani?

4. Kutjengisani ukubhabhadiswa ngemanzini?

KUTLHOGEKA BONA SIBE NELWAZI NEKHOLO

⁵ Sewuthethe igadango lokuthoma. Njani? *Ngokungenisa ilwazi* ngoJehova uZimu noJesu Krestu, mhlamunye ngokuba nesifundo seBhayibhili saqobe. (Jwanisi 17:3) Kodwana kusese nokunengi osazokufunda. AmaKrestu kufuze bona ‘aphelele ekwazini intando yakhe’ [uZimu]. (KwebeKholose 1:9) Ukuya emihlanganweni yebandla yaboFakazi bakaJehova kuzokurhelebha khulu kilokhu. Kuqakathekile ukuba khona emihlanganweni enjalo. (KumaHebheru 10:24, 25) Ukuba khona qobe emihlanganweni kuzokurhelebha bona ukhulise ilwazi lakho ngoZimu.

⁶ Yiqiniso, akutlhogeki wazi yoke into eseBhayibhilini bona ubhabhadiswe. Isikhulu esiphakemeko somTopiya besinelwazi *elithileko*, kodwana besitlhoga irhelebho ukuzwisisa iingcenyane ezithileko zeMitlolo. (IZenzo 8:30, 31) Ngokufanako, kusese kunengi okufuze ukufunde. Eqiniseni, angekhe uqede ukufunda ngoZimu. (Umtjhumayeli 3:11) Ngaphambi kobana ubhabhadiswe, kufuneka wazi begodu wamukele iimfundiso zeBhayibhili ezisisekelo. (KumaHebheru 5:12) Kufuze wazi begodu wamukele iqiniso malungana nobujamo abahlongakeleko abakibo, ukuqakatheka kwebizo lakaZimu noMbuso wakhe.

⁷ Nokho, ilwazi lilodwa alikaneli ngombana “umuntu nanganakukholwa, uZimu angekhe athaba ngomuntu loyo.” (KumaHebheru 11:6) IBhayibhili isitjela bona abanye abantu bedorobheni leKorinte yekadeni nebezwa umlayezo ebewutjhunyayelwa bafundi bakaJesu “bakholwa babhabhadiswa.” (IZenzo 18:8) Ngendlela efanako, ukufunda iBhayibhili kufuze kukwenze ube *nekholo* lokobana liLizwi lakaZimu eliphefumulelweko. Ukufunda iBhayibhili kuzokurhele-

5. (a) Ngiliphi igadango lokuthoma elikwenza bona ufanelekele ukubhabhadiswa? (b) Kubayini imihlangano yobuKrestu iqakathekile?

6. Kufuze ube nelwazi leBhayibhili elingangani nawuzakufanelekelakubhabhadiswa?

7. Ngimuphi umphumela ukufunda iBhayibhili okufuze kube nawo kuwe?

bha bona ube nekholo eenthembisweni zakaZimu nokobana umhlatjelo kaJesu ungakuphulusa.—Joshuwa 23:14; IZenzo 4:12; 2 KuThimothi 3:16, 17.

UKUHLANGANYELA IQINISO LEBHAYIBHILI NABANYE

⁸ Njengombana ikhola likhula ehliziywenakho, uzokufumana kubudisi ukuthula ungatjeli abanye ngalokho okufundileko. (Jeremiya 20:9) Uzokutjhukumiseleka bona ukhulume nabanye ngoZimu nangeminqopho yakhe.—2 Kwebekorinte 4:13.

⁹ Ungathoma ukukhuluma ngokuhlakanipha nabanye ngamaqiniso weBhayibhili, iinhlobo zakho, abangani, abomakhelwana noberega nabo. Ngokukhamba kwesikhathi, uzokufuna ukuhlanganyela emsebenzini wokutjhumayela ohlophisiweko waboFakazi bakaJehova. Ungatjhaphuluka ukutjela uFakazi okufundela iBhayibhili ngekhanuko yakho yokutjhumayela. Nekubonakala bona uyakufanelekela ukutjhumayela nebandla, kuzokuhlophiswa bona wena naloyo okufundelako nihlangane nabadala bebandla ababili.

¹⁰ Lokhu kuzokurhelebha bona wazane bhedere nabadala bebandla abalusa umhlambi kaZimu. (IZenzo 20:28; 1 KaPitrosi 5:2, 3) Nengabe abadala bayatjheja bona uyazwisisa begodu ukholelwa emfundisweni zeBhayibhili, uphila ngokuvumelana nemilayo kaZimu nokobana kwamambala ufuna ukuba ngomunye waboFakazi bakaJehova, bazokutjela bona uyafaneleka ukuhlanganyela emsebenzini wokutjhumayela nebandla njengomrhuweleli weendaba ezimnandi.

¹¹ Ngakelinye ihlangothi, kuzokufuneka wenze amatjhuguluko endleleni nemikghweni yakho yokuphila bona ufanelekele ukutjhumayela nebandla. Lokhu kuhlanganisa

8. Yini ezokutjhukumisela bona utjele abanye ngalokho okufundileko? 9, 10. (a) Ungathoma ngabobani ukuhlanganyela amaqiniso weBhayibhili? (b) Kufuze wenzeni newufuna ukuhlanganyela emsebenzini wokutjhumayela naboFakazi bakaJehova?

11. Ngimaphi amanye amatjhuguluko abanye okufuze bawenze ngaphambi kokufanelekela ukutjhumayela nebandla?

nokulisa eminye imikghwa ogade uyifihlile kwabanye. Nokho, ngaphambi kobana ubawe ukuba mrhuweleli ongakabhabhadiswa, kufuneka ulahle izono ezikulu ezinjengokuziphatha kumbi ngokomseme, ubudakwa nokuberegisa kumbi iindakamizwa.—1 KwebeKorinte 6:9, 10; KwebeGalatiya 5:19-21.

UKUTJHUGULUKA NOKUJIKA

¹² Kunamanye amagadango okufuze uwathathe ngaphambi kokufanelekela ukubhabhadiswa. Umpostoli uPitrosi wathi: “Tjhugulukani . . . nijike bona nilibalelwe izono.” (IZenzo 3:19, NW) Ukutjhuguluka kutjho ukuzisola ngokuthembeka entweni oyenzileko. *Ukutjhuguluka* kuyafaneleka nengabe umuntu gade aziphatha kumbi, kodwana kuyafaneleka ngitjho namtjhana umuntu gade aphila ukuphila esingathi kuhle. Kubayini kunjalo? Ngombana boke abantu bonile batlhoga ukulitjalelwa nguZimu. (KwebeRoma 3:23; 5:12) Ngaphambi kokufunda iBhayibhili, bewungazi bona iyini intando kaZimu. Ngalokho, bewungaphila njani ngokuvumelana nentando yakhe? Ngikho-ke, kufuze bona utjhuguluke.

¹³ Ukutjhuguluka kufuze kulandelwe ‘*kujika*.’ Kufuze wenze okungaphezu kokuzisola nje kwaphela. Kufuze ulahle indlela egade uphila ngayo ngaphambili uqinisekise bona uzokwenza okulungileko kusukela nje ukuya phambili. Ukutjhuguluka nokujika magadango okufuze uwathathe ngaphambi kobana ubhabhadiswe.

UKUZINIKELA

¹⁴ Kunelinye igadango eliqakathekileko okufuze ulithathe ngaphambi kobana ubhabhadiswe. Kufuze *uzinikela* kuJehova uZimu.

12. Kubayini ukutjhuguluka kuqakathekile?

13. Kutjho ukuthini ukujika?

14. Ngiliphi igadango okufuze ulithathe ngaphambi kobana ubhabhadiswe?

¹⁵ Newuzinikela kuJehova uZimu ngomthandazo osuka ehliziyweni, umthembisa bona uzinikela kuye kwaphelela ngokungapheliko. (Duteronomi 6:15) Kubayini-ke, umuntu angafuna ukwenza lokho? Akhe sithi isokana lithanda umntazana. Njengombana lilokhu limfunda begodu libona bona uneemfanelo ezihle, kulapho limthanda khulu. Ngokukhamba kwesikhathi, kungokwemvelo bona libawe ukutjhada naye. Kuliqiniso, ukutjhada kutjho bona lizokuba nomthwalo ongezelekileko. Kodwana ithando lizolitjhukumisela bona lithathe igadango eliqakathekilekwelo.

¹⁶ Nesele wazi begodu uthanda uJehova, utjhukumiseleka bona umkhonze ngaphandle kokubeka imibandela ethileko ekumkhonzeni. Nanyana ngubani ofuna ukulandela iNdozana kaZimu, uJesu Krestu, kufuneka “azidele.” (Markosi 8:34) Siyazidela ngokuqiniseka bona ikhanuko neminqopho yomuntu mathupha ayisivimbi endleleni yokulalela uZimu ngokupheleleko. Ngaphambi kobana ubhabhadiswe, ukwenza intando kaJehova uZimu kufuze kuze qangi ekuphileni kwakho.—1 KaPitrosi 4:2.

UKUHLULA UKUSABA BONA UZAKUBHALELWA

¹⁷ Abanye bariyada ukuzinikela kuJehova ngombana ngenlelela ethileko bayasaba ukuthatha igadango eliqakathekilekweli. Basaba ukulandisa kuZimu njengamaKrestu azinikeleko. Basaba bona kungenzeka babhalelwe begodu badanise uJehova, bacabanga bona kubhedere bangazinikeli kuye.

¹⁸ Njengombana ufunda ukuthanda uJehova, uzokutjhukumiseleka bona uzinikele kuye begodu wenze koke ongakwenza bona uphile ngokuvumelana nokuzinikela kwakho. (Umtjhumayeli 5:4) Ngemva kokuzinikela, ngokuqinisekileko uzokufuna ‘ukuphila ipilo efaneleko nethandekako

15, 16. Kutjho ukuthini ukuzinikela kuZimu, begodu yini etjhukumisa umuntu bona enze njalo?

17. Kubayini abanye bariyada ukuzinikela kuZimu?

18. Khuyini engakutjhukumisela bona uzinikele kuJehova?



***Ukuba nelwazi elinqophileko
leLizwi lakaZimu kuligadango
eliqakathekileko elikwenza
ufanelekele ukubhabhadiswa***

***Ikholo kufuze
likutjhukumisele bona
uhlanganyele nabanye
lokho okukholelwako***



eKosini' [uJehova]. (Kwebekholose 1:10) Njengombana umthanda uZimu, angekhe ucabange bona kubudisi khulu ukwenza intando yakhe. Ngokunganakuzaza ungavumelana nompostoli uJwanisi, owatlola wathi: “Ngombana ukumthanda uZimu kuthobela imilayo yakhe. Imilayo yakhe ayisibudisi kithi.”—1 KaJwanisi 5:3.

¹⁹ Akutlhogeki bona ube mumuntu opheleleko bonyana uzinikele kuZimu. UJehova uyazi bona awunakghono elipheleleko begodu angekhe alindele bona wenze okungaphezu kwamandlakho. (AmaRhalani 103:14) Ufuna bonyana uphumelele begodu uzokusekela akurhelebhe. (Isaya 41:

19. Kubayini kufuze bona ungasabi ukuzinikela kuZimu?

10) Ungaqiniseka bona newuthembela kuJehova ngehliziyoyakho yoke, “uzakunqophisa iindlela zakho.”—Iziyema 3: 5, 6.

UKUTJENGISA UKUZINIKELA KWAKHO NGOKUBHABHADISWA

²⁰ Ukucabanga ngezinto esesicoce ngazo, kungakurhelelha bona uzinikele kuJehova ngomthandazo. Woke

20. Kubayini ukuzinikele kuJehova kungekhe kube yifihlo?

*Sewuzinikele kuZimu
ngomthandazo na?*

*Ukubhabhadiswa kutjho
ukufa endleleni egade
uphila ngayo ngaphambili
nokuphilela ukwenza
intando kaZimu*



umuntu omthanda kwamambala uZimu kufuneka ‘avume etjhatjhalazini aphuluswe.’ (KwebeRoma 10:10) Uzinikela njani etjhatjhalazini?

²¹ Kufuze wazise umthintanisi wesihlopha sabadala bebandla lekhenu bona ufuna ukubhabhadiswa. Uzokuhlela bona abanye abadala bacoce nawe ngeembuzo emine-ngana ehlanganisa iimfundiso ezisisekelo eziseBhayibhilini. Nengabe abadlabo bayavuma bona uyafaneleka, bazokutjela bonyana ungabhabhadiswa emhlanganweni olandelako.* Ikulumo ebuyekeza lokho okutjhiwo kubhabhadiswa iyanielwa emihlanganweni enjalo. Isikhulumi simema boke abazokubhabhadiswa bona baphendule iimbuzo eembili ebulu-la njengenye yeendlela zokutjengisa ‘ukuvuma ikholo labo etjhatjhalazini.’

²² Ibhabhadiso ngokwalo litjengisa bona umumuntu ozinikele kuZimu begodu nje ungomunye waboFakazi bakaJehova. Ababhabhadiswako bacwiliswa ngokupheleleko nge-manzini ukutjengisa etjhatjhalazini bona bazinikele kuJehova.

LOKHO OKUTJHIWO UKUBHABHADISWA KWAKHO

²³ UJesu wathi abafundi bakhe kufuze babhabhadiswe ‘ebizweni lakaBaba, neNdodana, nomoya ocwengileko.’ (Matewu 28:19) Lokho kutjho bona obhabhadiswako utjheja igunya lakaJehova uZimu nelakaJesu Krestu. (AmaRhala-ni 83:18; Matewu 28:18) Obhabhadiswako utjheja ukuberega komoya kaZimu ocwengileko namtjhana amandla aberegako.—KwebeGalatiya 5:22, 23; 2 KaPitrosi 1:21.

²⁴ Nokho, ukubhabhadiswa akutjho ukungena ngemanzi-

* Ukubhabhadiswa kwenziwa emihlanganweni emincani nemikhulu aboFakazi bakaJehova ababa nayo qobe mnyaka.

21, 22. ‘Ungalivuma njani etjhatjhalazini’ ikholo lakho?

23. Kutjho ukuthini ukubhabhadiswa ‘ebizweni lakaBaba, neNdodana, nomoya ocwengileko’?

24, 25. (a) Ukubhabhadiswa kutjengisani? (b) Ngimuphi umbuzo esizokuphendulelwa wona?

ni kwaphela. Kulitshwayo lokuthileko okuqakatheke khulu. Ukungena ngaphasi kwamanzi kutjengisa bona uyafa endleleni egade uphila ngayo ngaphambili. Ukukhutjhulelwa ngaphandle kwamanzi kutjengisa bona kwanje uphilela ukwenza intando kaZimu. Khumbula bona uzinikele kuJehova uZimu ngokwakhe, ingasi eemberegweni, entweni ethileko, ebantwini namtjhana ehlanganweni ethileko. Ukuzinikela kwakho nokubhabhadiswa kusithomo sobuhlobo obuseduze khulu noZimu—itjhebiswano naye.—Ama-Rhalani 25:14.

²⁵ Ukubhabhadiswa akuqinisekisi ukuphuluka. Umpostoli uPowula watlola wathi: “Ragani nisebenze ngokwesaba, nokuqhaqhazela, ukuphelelisa iphuluso yenu.” (Kwebefilipi 2: 12) Ukubhabhadiswa kusithomo kwaphela. Umbuzo koba, Ungahlala njani ethandweni lakaZimu? Isahluko sethu samaswaphela sizosiphendulela umbuzo lo.

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Ukubhabhadiswa kobuKrestu kutjho ukucwili swa ngemanzini ngokupheleleko, ingasi ukunyenezwa kwaphela.—Matewu 3:16.
- Amagadango adosela ekubhabhadisweni athoma ngokungenisa ilwazi nokuba nekholo okulandelwa kutjhuguluka, ukujika nokuzinikela kuZimu.—Jwanisi 17:3; IZenzo 3:19; 18:8.
- Ukuzinikela kuJehova, kufuze bona uzidele, njengombana abantu bazidela ekulandeleni uJesu.—Markosi 8:34.
- Ukubhabhadiswa kulitshwayo lokufa endleleni egade uphila ngayo ngaphambili nokuphilela ukwenza intando kaZimu.—1 KaPitrosi 4:2.

Hlala Ethandweni LakaZimu

Kutjho ukuthini ukuthanda uZimu?

Singahlala njani ethandweni lakaZimu?

UJehova uzobatlomelisa njani laba abahlala ethandweni lakhe?

Uzokwenza uJehova isiphephelo sakho hlangana neenkhathi ezitjharagenekwezi?

AKHE uzicabange ukhamba endleleni nge-
langa elinesiwuruwuru. Isibhakabhaka sitho-
ma ukuba nzima. Kuyaphazima, kuzwaka-
la ukuduma, khonokho kuthoma ukuna izu-
lu elikhulu. Uyakhambisa, ufuna indawo yo-
kuphephela. Ngeqadi kwendlela ubona inda-
wo lapho ongaphephela khona. Iqinile, yomi-
le begodu yihle. Qala bonyana uyithabela ka-
ngangani indawo leyo!

² Siphila eenkhathini ezitjharageneko. Ubu-
jamo bephasi buragela phambili buba bu-
mbi khulu. Kodwana kunendawo ephephile-
ko, indawo esingaphephela kiyi ekulimale-
ni unomphela. Ngiyiphi indawo leyo? Tjheja
bonyana iBhayibhili ifundisani: “Angahle athi
kuye: ‘Wena Sokulunga, ubuphephelo bami
nomvikeli wami. UnguZimu wami engithe-
mbele kuye.’”—AmaRhalani 91:2.

³ Akhe ucabange ngalokhu! UJehova
uMbumbi noMbusi wendawo yoke, anga-
ba sivikelo sethu. Angakghona ukusivikela,

1, 2. Singayifumana kuphi indawo esingaphephela
kiyo namhlanjesi?

3. Singamenza njani uJehova bona abe siphephelo
sethu?

ngombana unamandla amakhulu kunanyana ngubani namtjhana yini engasilimaza. Ngitjho namtjhana singalimala, uJehova angakghona ukususa zoke izinto ezisilimazako. Singamenza njani uJehova abe siphephelo sethu? Kutlhogeka bona sithembele kuye. Ngaphezu kwalokho, iLizwi lakaZimu lisikhuthaza bona: 'Sihlale ethandweni lakaZimu.' (KaJuda 21) Iye, kutlhogeka bona sihlale ethandweni lakaZimu, sibulunge ithando elifuthumeleko noBaba wethu wezulwini. Ngalokho singaqiniseka bonyana siphephelo sethu. Kodwana singabakha njani ubuhlobo obunjalo noJehova?

TJHEJA BEGODU USABELE ETHANDWENI LAKAZIMU

⁴ Ukuhlala ethandweni lakaZimu, kutlhoga bona sizwisise indlela uJehova asitjengise ngayo ithando lakhe. Akhe ucabange ngezinye iimfundiso zeBhayibhili ozifundileko ngerhelelho lencwadi le. NjengoMbumbi, uJehova usiphe iphasi nje- ngekhaya lethu elihle. Ulizalise ngokudla okunengi, amanzi, izinto ezinengi zemvelo, nokuphila kweenlwana okurarako nendawo ehle. NjengoMtloli weBhayibhili, uZimu usazise ibizo lakhe nobuntu bakhe. Ngaphezu kwalokho, iLizwi lakhe liveza bona wathumela iNdodanakhe ethandekako ephasini, wavumela bona uJesu athlage begodu asifele. (Jwanisi 3:16) Sitjho ukuthini isiphweswo kithi? Sisinikela ithemba elihle ngengomuso.

⁵ Ithemba lethu ngengomuso liyame entweni ethileko uZimu ayenzileko. UJehova uhlome urhulumende wezulwini, uMbuso wobuMesiya. Msinyana uzokuqeda koke ukutlhaga begodu enze iphasi libe yiparadeyisi. Akhese ucabange ngalokhu! Singaphila ngokungapheliko lapho ngokuthula nange- thabo. (AmaRhalani 37:29) Okwanje, uZimu usinikele isinqo- phiso sokobana singaphila njani ngendlela ebhedere nje. Usi- nikele nelungelo lokuthandaza, indlela yokukhuluma naye ngokutjhaphulukileko ngaso soke isikhathi. Lezi ziindlela ezi- mbalwa uJehova atjengisa ngazo ithando ngesintu soke na- ngomuntu ngamunye.

4, 5. Ngiziphi ezinye iindlela uJehova asitjengisa ngazo ithando?



⁶ Umbuzo oqakathekileko ongazibuza wona ngilo: Ngingasabela njani ethandweni lakaJehova? Abanengi bangathi, “Nami kuthlogeka bona ngithande uJehova.” Nawe yindlela ozizwa ngayo leyo na? UJesu wathi umlayo

lo, mkhulu kunayo yoke: “Thanda iKosi uZimu wakho ngehliziyo yakho yoke, nangomphefumulo wakho woke, nangomkhumbulo wakho woke.” (Matewu 22:37) Ngokuqinisekileko, unamabanga amanengi wokobana uthande uJehova uZimu. Kodwana ukuba *namazizo* wokobana unethando elinjalo ngikho koke okutjihiwa kuthanda uJehova ngayo yoke ihliziyo yakho, umphefumulo, nomkhumbulo?

⁷ Njengombana kuhlathululwe eBhayibhilini, ukuthanda uZimu kungaphezu kwamazizo nje kwaphela. Eqinisweni, namtjhana amazizo wokuthanda uJehova aqakathekile, amazizo anjalo asithomo kwaphela sethando lamambala kuye. Imbewu yehabhula iqakathekile ekukhuliseni umuthi wehabhula. Nokho, nengabe ufuna ihabhula, ungathaba na umuntu nangakunikela imbewu yehabhula? Awa, angekhe wathaba! Ngokufanako, amazizo wokuthanda uJehova uZimu asithomo nje kwaphela. IBhayibhili ithi: “Ngombana ukumthanda uZimu kuthobela imilayo yakhe. Imilayo yakhe ayisibudisi kithi.” (1 KaJwanisi 5:3) Bona libe ngelamambala, ithando ngoZimu kufuze libe neenthelo ezihle. Kufuze litjengiswe ngezenzo.—Matewu 7:16-20.

⁸ Sitjengisa bona siyamthanda uZimu ngokulalela imilayo yakhe begodu siberegise neenkambisolawulo zakhe. Akusibudisi ukwenza lokho. Kunokobanyana ibe budisi, imithetho kaJehova yenzelwe bona isirhelebhe siphile ngendlela ehle, ethabisako neyanelisako. (Isaya 48:17, 18) Ngokuphila ngo-

6. Ungasabela njani ethandweni uJehova akutjengise lona?

7. Ukuba namazizo kwaphela na okufunekako kuwe bona uthi uyamthanda uZimu? Hlathulula.

8, 9. Singalitjengisa njani ithando lethu nokuthokoza uZimu?

kuvumelana nesinqophiso sakaJehova, sitjengisa uBaba we-thu wezulwini bona kwamambala siyakuthokoza koke asenzele khona. Ngokudanisako, bambalwa khulu ephasini namhlanjesi abatjengisa ukuthokoza okunjalo. Asifuni ukuba ngabangathokoziko, njengabanye abantu abaphila lokha uJesu nasephasini. UJesu waphulusa abantu abalijhumi egade banesilepheru, kodwana *munye kwaphela* owabuya wazomthokoza. (Luka 17:12-17) Eqinisweni sifuna ukuba njengaloya owathokozako, ingasi njengabalithoba abangakhenge bathokoze!

⁹ Alo-ke, ngimiphi imilayo kaJehova ekufuneka bona siyilalele? Sesicoce ngeminengi yayo encwadini le, kodwana akhe sibuyekeze eemalwa yayo. Ukulalela imilayo kaZimu kuzosirhelebha bona sihlale ethandweni Lakhe.

TJHIDELA HLANU KWAKAJEHOVA

¹⁰ Ukufunda ngoJehova kuligadango eliqakathekileko bona

10. Hlathulula bona kubayini kuqakathekile ukuragela phambili ungenisa ilwazi ngoJehova uZimu.

***Njengomlilo, ithando lakho
ngoJehova lithoga ukukhwezelwa
bona ulibulunge livutha***



sitjhidele hlanu kwakhe. Yinto ekufuze siragele phambili siyenza. Nengabe gade ungaphandle ebusuku obumakhaza khulu wotha umlilo, bewuzokulisa ilangabu licime? Awa, ubungekhe. Bewuzokuragela phambili ukhwezela bona umlilo uvuthe begodu utjhise. Ipilwakho ingaba sengozini! Njengombana iinkuni zenza umlilo uvuthe, “ilwazi ngoZimu” lingabulungathando lethu ngoJehova liqinile.—Iziyema 2:1-5.

¹¹ UJesu bekafuna abalandeli bakhe bona babulunge ithando labo ngoJehova neLizwi Lakhe leqiniso eliyigugu liphila begodu liqinile. Ngemva kokuvuswa kwakhe, uJesu wafundisa abalandeli bakhe ababili ngezinye iimporofido eMitlolweni yesiHebheru ezazaliseka kuye. Waba yini umphumela? Ngokukhamba kwesikhathi bathi: “Bekungasinjengomlilo ovuthako ngaphakathi kwethu, lokha akhuluma nathi endleleni asihlathululela ngeMitlolo ecwengileko na?”—Luka 24:32.

¹² Newuthoma ukufunda ngalokho kwamambala iBhayibhili ekufundisako, utjhejile na bona ihliziya kwakho ithoma ukuvutha ngethabo, itjiseko nethando ngoZimu? Ngokunganakuzaza kwenzekile lokho. Abanengi bazizwe ngendlela efanako. Oqalene nakho nje kubulunga ithandwelo liphila nokulenza bona likhule. Asifuni ukulandela isiqhelo sephasi lanamhlanjesi. UJesu wabikezela: “Abantu abanengi bazalahlekelwa lithando.” (Matewu 24:12) Ungalivikela njani ithando lakho ngoJehova nangeqiniso leBhayibhili bona lingapholi?

¹³ Ragela phambili ungenisa ilwazi ngoJehova uZimu noJesu Krestu. (Jwanisi 17:3) Zindla ngalokho okufunde eLizwini lakaZimu, bese uzibuza: ‘Lokhu kungifundisani ngoJehova uZimu? Ngimaphi amanye amabanga engiwafumanako wokumthanda ngehliziyo yami yoke, umkhumbulo nomphefumulo?’ (1 KuThimothi 4:15) Ukuzindla okunjalo kuzokubulungathando lakho ngoJehova livutha.

11. Ukufundisa kwakaJesu kwaba namuphi umphumela kubalandeli bakhe?

12, 13. (a) Khuyini namhlanjesi eyenzeke ethandweni labantu abanengi ngoZimu nangeBhayibhili? (b) Singalivikela njani ithando lethu bona lingapholi?

¹⁴ Enye indlela yokubulunga ithando lakho ngoJehova livutha, kuthandaza qobe. (1 KwebeTesalonika 5:17) ESahlukweni-17 sencwadi le, sifunde bona umthandazo sisipho esiligugu esivela kuZimu. Njengombana ubungani buqina ngokukhuluma qobe nangokutjhaphulukileko, nobuhlobo bethu noJehova buhlala bufuthumele begodu buphila nasithandaza kuye qobe. Kuqakathekile bona singenzi imithandazo emide—sibuyekeza amezwi anganamnqopho wamambala namtjhana amazizo. Sifuna ukukhuluma noJehova ngendlela umntwana angakhuluma ngayo nobabakhe onethando. Sifuna ukukhuluma ngehlonipho, kodwana ngokutjhaphulukileko, nangokusuka ehliziyweni. (AmaRhalani 62:8) Isifundo seBhayibhili somuntu mathupha nomthandazo osuka ehliziyweni zizinto eziqakathekileko ekukhulekeleni kwethu, begodu zisirhelebha bona sihlale ethandweni lakaZimu.

FUMANA ITHABO EKUKHULEKELENI KWAKHO

¹⁵ Isifundo seBhayibhili somuntu mathupha nomthandazo zizenzo zokukhulekela esingazenza ngerhorhomejeni. Nokho, kwanjesi, akhe siqale isenzo sokukhulekela setjhatjhala-zini: ukukhuluma nabanye ngekhulo lethu. Sele ukhulumile nabanye ngamaqiniso weBhayibhili? Nengabe kunjalo, waba nelungelo elikarisako. (Luka 1:74) Nesikhuluma nabanye ngamaqiniso esiwafundileko ngoJehova uZimu, senza umsebenzi oqakathekileko onikelwe woke amaKrestu—wokutjhumayela iindaba ezimnandi zoMbuso kaZimu.—Matewu 24:14; 28:19, 20.

¹⁶ Umpostoli uPowula waqala ikonzwakhe njengokuthileko okuligugu, ayibiza bona bugwili. (2 KwebeKorinte 4:7) Ukukhuluma nabantu ngoJehova uZimu neminqopho yakhe msebenzi obhedere ongawenza. Yikonzo esiyenzele iKosi, begodu isilethela iinzuzo ezibhedere khulu. Ukuhlalnganyela emsebenzini lo, urhelebha abantu abaneenhliziyu

14. Umthandazo ungasirhelebha njani bona sibulunge ithando lethu ngoJehova liphila?

15, 16. Kubayini siqala umsebenzi wethu wokutjhumayela ngoMbuso njengelungelo nobugwili?

ezithembekileko bona batjhidele hlanu kwakaBaba wethu wezulwini bathome ukukhamba endleleni eya ekuphileni okungapheliko! Ikonzwethu msebenzi othabisa khulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ukufakaza ngoJehova neLizwi lakhe kungezelela ikholo lakho kuqinise nethando lakho ngaye. UJehova uyayi-

UJehova ufuna bona uthabele 'ukuphila okungikho.' Uzokuthabela na?



thokoza imizamo yakho. (KumaHebheru 6:10) Ukuhlala uma-jadujadu emsebenzini wokutjhumayela kukurhelebha bona uhlale ethandweni lakaZimu.—1 KwebeKorinte 15:58.

¹⁷ Kuqakathekile ukukhumbula bona umsebenzi wokutjhumayela ngoMbuso urhabekile. IBhayibhili ithi: “Tjhumayela ilizwi lakaZimu, ulungele ukulizwakalisa.” (2 KuThimothi 4:2) Kubayini ukutjhumayela kurhabekile namhlanjesi? ILizwi lakaZimu liyasitjela: “Ilanga elikhulu lakaJehova litjhidele. Litjhidele, lirhabe khulu.” (Zefaniya 1:14) Isikhathi siza ngokurhaba lapho uJehova azokuqeda boke ubujamo bezinto banamhlanje. Abantu kufanele bayeleliswe! Kufuze bazi bona kwanje sikhathi sokukhetha uJehova njengoMbusi wabo. Isiphelo “asizukuriyada.”—Habakuki 2:3.

¹⁸ UJehova ufuna simkhulekele etjhatjhalazini sihlangu namaKrestu weqiniso. Ngikho iLizwi lakhe lithi: “Asitjhejane-ni sikhuthazane bona sibe nethando, senze imisebenzi emihle. Kukhona abanye abajayele ukungezi emabandleni, asingabalingisi labo; kunalokho asikhuthazane bona siye ekonzwani, khulukazi ngombana nani niyabona bonyana isuku lokubuya kweKosi uJesu liyabandamela.” (KumaHebheru 10:24, 25) Nesihlangana nalabo esikhulekela nabo emihlanganweni yobuKrestu, siba nethuba elihle lokudumisa nokukhulekela uZimu wethu othandekako. Siyakhana begodu sikhuthazane.

¹⁹ Njengombana sihlangu nabanye abakhulekeli bakaJehova, siqinisa iimbopho zethu zethando nobungani ebandleni. Kuqakathekile bona siqale okuhle kwabanye, njengombana uJehova aqala okuhle kithi. Ungalindeli ukuphelela kilabo okhulekela nabo. Khumbula bonyana boke basebujamweni obungafaniko bokukhula ngokomoya nokobanyana soke siyabenza ubutjhapho. (KwebeKholose 3:13) Yiba netjhebiswano nalabo abathanda uJehova ngokusuka ehliziyweni,

17. Kubayini umsebenzi wamaKrestu wokutjhumayela urhabekile namhlanjesi?

18. Kubayini kufuneka sikhulekele uJehova etjhatjhalazini sizihlanganise namaKrestu weqiniso?

19. Singaziqinisa njani iimbopho zethando ebandleni lobuKrestu?

uzokukhula ngokomoya. Ukukhonza uJehova nabanakwenu nabodadwenu abangokomoya kuzokurhelebha bona uhlale ethandweni lakaZimu. UJehova ubatlomelisa njani labo abamkhulekela ngokuthembeka nabahlala ethandweni lakhe?

BAMBISISA 'UKUPHILA OKUNGIKHO'

²⁰ UJehova utlomelisa iinceku zakhe ezithembekileko ngokuphila, kodwana ukuphila okunjani? Nokho, uyaphila na kwanjesi? Abanengi bethu bangathi iye siyaphila, ngombana siyaphefumula, siyadla, siyasela. Eqinisweni, kufuze bona siyaphila. Ngeenkathi zokuthaba, singathi, 'Lokhu kuphila *okungikho!*' Nokho, iBhayibhili itjengisa bona ngomqondo oqakathekileko, akunamuntu namhlanje ophila ukuphila *okungikho*.

²¹ ILizwi lakaZimu lisikhuthaza bona 'siphile ukuphila okungikho.' (1 KuThimothi 6:19) Amezwi la atjengisa bona 'ukuphila okungikho' yinto esiqale kiyo esikhathini esizako. Iye, nesele siphilele, sizobe siphila ngomkhumbulo opheleleko welizwelo, njengombana sizobe siphila ngendlela uZimu egade anqophe bona siphile ngayo kwasekuthomeni. Nesele siphila eparadeyisini ephasini sinepilo ephileleko, ukuthula nethabo, sizobe emaswapheleni sithabela 'ukuphila okungikho' —ukuphila okungapheliko. (1 KuThimothi 6:12) Lokhu lithemba elikarisa kwamambala!

²² 'Singakubambisisa njani ukuphila okungikho'? Endabeni efanako, uPowula wakhuthaza amaKrestu bona "kuvame kibo imisebenzi elungileko." (1 KuThimothi 6:18) Ngokukhanyako-ke, okunengi kuyame endleleni esiberegisa ngayo iqini so esilifunde eBhayibhilini. Kodwana uPowula bekamene-tjha bona *sifumana* 'ukuphila okungikho' ngokwenza imisebenzi emihle? Awa, ngombana ithemba elinjalo liyame eku-fumaneni kwethu "umusa" kaZimu. (KwebeRoma 5:15) Nokho, uJehova uyakuthabela ukutlomelisa labo abamkhonza

20, 21. Khuyini 'ukuphila okungikho,' begodu kubayini kulithemba elikarisako?

22. 'Singakubambisisa njani ukuphila okungikho'?

ngokuthembeka. Ufuna ukukubona uphila ‘ukuphila okungikho.’ Labo abahlala ethandweni lakaZimu bangalindela ukuphila okunjalo, okuthabisako, okunokuthula nokuphila okungapheliko.

²³ Ngamunye wethu kufuze azibuze, ‘Ngikhulekela uZimu ngendlela iBhayibhili ethi simkhulekele ngayo?’ Nengabe ngamalanga siyaqiniseka bona ipendulo yombuzo lo ngu-iyе, kutjho bona sisendleleni elungileko. Singaqiniseka bonyana uJehova siphephelo sethu. Uzokubulunga abantu bakhe abathembekileko baphephile emalangenі wamaswaphela anemiraro wobujamo bezinto obudala. UJehova godu uzositjha-phulula asingenise ephasini elitjha eliphazimulako elitjhidelako. Qala bona kuzokuthabisa kangangani ukubona isikhathe-so! Qala bona nathi sizokuthaba kangangani ngombana senze ukukhetha okulungileko emalangenі wamaswaphela la! Newenza ukukhetha okunjalo kwanje, uzokuthabela ‘ukuphila okungikho,’ ukuphila uJehova uZimu egade akunqophile, bekube nini nanini!

23. Kubayini kuqakathekile ukuhlala ethandweni lakaZimu?

LOKHO OKUFUNDISWA YIBHAYIBHILI

- Sitjengisa ithando lamambala ngoZimu ngokulalela imilayo yakhe nokuberegisa iinkambisolawulo zakhe.—1 KaJwanisi 5:3.
- Ukufunda iLizwi lakaZimu, ukuthandaza kuJehova ngokusuka ehliziyweni, ukufundisa abanye ngaye nokumkhulekela emihlanganweni yobuKrestu kuzosirhelebha bona sihlale ethandweni lakaZimu.—Matewu 24:14; 28:19, 20; Jwanisi 17:3; 1 KwebeTesalonika 5:17; KuMaHebheru 10:24, 25.
- Labo abahlala ethandweni lakaZimu banethemba lokuthabela ‘ukuphila okungikho.’—1 KuThimothi 6:12, 19; KaJuda 21.

ISITHASISELO

ISIHLOKO	IKHASI
Ibizo LakaZimu—Ukuberegiswa Kwalo Nalokho Elikutjhoko	195
Indlela Isiporofido SakaDanyela Esabikezela Ngayo Ukufika KwakaMesiya	197
UJesu Krestu—NguMesiya Othenjisiweko	199
Iqiniso Malungana NoBaba, INdodana, NoMoya Ocwengileko	201
Kubayini AmaKrestu Weqiniso Angasiberegisi Isiphambano Ekukhulekeleni	204
Isidlo SeKosi SaNtambama—Umgidi Odumisa UZimu	206
“Umphefumulo” “Nomoya”—Kwamambala Atjho Ukuthini Amabizo La?	208
Khuyini ITjhiyoli NeHayidesi?	212
ILanga Lokwahlulela—Liyini?	213
U-1914—Mnyaka Oqakathekileko Weemporofido ZeBhayibhili	215
Ngubani UMikhayeli Ingilozi Ekulu?	218
Ukufumana Bona Khuyini “IBhabhiloni Yodumo”	219
UJesu Wabelethwa NgoDisemba Na?	221
Kufuze Bona Siwagidinge Amaholideyi?	222

Ibizo LakaZimu—Ukuberegiswa Kwalo Nalokho Elikutjhoko

EBHAYIBHILINAKHO, amaRhalani 83:18 atjhugululwe njani? I-*New World Translation of the Holy Scriptures* ilibeka bunje iveseli: “Bona abantu bazi, wena ibizo lakho elinguJehova, wena wedwa ungoPhakemeko ephasini loke.” IimBhayibhili ezinengana zilitjhugulula ngendlela efanako iveseli. Nokho, iimBhayibhili ezinengi zilikhiphile ibizo lakaJehova, zalijamiselela ngeziqo ezifana nokuthi “Kosi” namtjhana “Somandla.” Khuyini okufuze iberegiswe evesineli? Sisiqo nanyana libizo elithi Jehova?

Iveseli likhuluma ngebizo. EsiHebherwini sokuthoma lapho iimBhayibhili ezinengi zithethwe khona, kunebizo eliqakathekileko elivela evesineli. Ngamaledere wesiHebheru lipeledwa bunje, יהוה (YHWH) NgesiNdebele, indlela ejayelekileko yokubiza ibizweli ngu “Jehova.” Ibizweli livela evesini elilodwa leBhayibhili na? Awa. Liyavela eMitlolweni yesiHebheru sokuthoma iinkhathi ezipheze zibe yi-7 000!

***Ibizo lakaZimu
ngamaledere
wesiHebheru***

Liqakatheke kangangani ibizo lakaZimu? Cabangela umthandazo osibonelo uJesu Krestu awunikelako. Uthoma nje: “Baba Wethu osezulwini: Ibizo lakho alicwengiswe.” (Matewu 6:9) Ngokukhamba kwesikhathi uJesu wathandaza kuZimu wathi: “Baba, yenza bona ibizo lakho lidunyiswe!” Apendula umthandazo kaJesu, uZimu wakhuluma asezulwini wathi: “Sengilidumisile; ngisazokulidumisa godu.” (Jwanisi 12:28) Ngokukhanyako, ibizo lakaZimu liqakatheke khulu. Kubayini-ke, abanye abatjhugululi balikhiphile ibizweli eemBhayibhilini zabo begodu balijamiselela ngeziqo?

Kubonakala kunamabanga amabili aqakathekileko. Kokuthoma, abanengi bathi ibizwelo akukafuzi bona liberegiswe ngombana indlela yokuthoma yokulibiza ayaziwa namhlanjesi. IsiHebheru samandulo sasitlolwa ngaphandle kwabokamisa. Ngalokho, akekho noyedwa namhlanjesi ongatjho ngokunqophileko bona abantu beenkathini zeBhayibhili gade balibiza njani ibizo, YHWH. Nokho, lokhu kufuze bona kusikhandele ekuberegisweni ibizo lakaZimu? Ngeenkhathi zeBhayibhili, ibizo Jesu kungenzeka

bona bebalibiza nje, Yeshua namtjhana Yehoshua—akekho oqini-sekako. Nokho, abantu ephasini zombebele namhlanjesi baberegisa iindlela ezihlukahlukeneko zebizo lakaJesu, balibiza ngendlela ejayelekileko eenlimini zabo. Abanakho ukuzaza ekuberegiseni ibizwelo ngombana bangayazi indlela elalibizwa ngayo ekhulwini lokuthoma. Ngokufanako, nengabe uvakatjhele enarheni etjhili, ungafumana bona ibizo lakho libizwa ngendlela ehlukeleko ngelinye ilimi. Ngikho ukungaqiniseki ngendlela ibizo lakaZimu egade libizwa ngayo emandulo kungasilo ibanga lokobana singaliberegisi.

Ibanga lesibili elinikelwako ekususeni ibizo lakaZimu eBhayibhilini lihlanganisa isiko lakade lamaJuda. Amanengi wawo akhohlelwa bona ibizo lakaZimu akukafuzi bona libizwe. Kusetjhatjhalazini bona ikolelo le isekelwe ekuberegiseni kumbi umthetho weBhayibhili othi: “Ungaliphathi ngelize ibizo lakaJehova uZimakhoh, ngombana uJehova angekhe angamnikeli isibetho oliphatha ngelize ibizo lakhe.”—Eksodosi 20:7.

Umthetho lo ukhandela ukuberegiswa kumbi kwebizo lakaZimu. Kodwana lokho kutjho bona ukhandela ukuberegiswa ngehlonipho kwebizo lakhe? Awa, akusinjalo. Abatloli beBhayibhili yesiHebheru (“iTastamende Elidala”) boke gade kumadoda athe-mbekileko aphila ngoMthetho uZimu awunikela ama-Israyeli wendulo. Nokho, baliberegisa qobe ibizo lakaZimu. Isibonelo, balifaka emarhubweni amanengi abhinwa siqubuthu sabakhulekeli bakaZimu. UJehova uZimu walayela abakhulekeli bakhe bona babize ibizo lakhe, begodu abathembekileko balalela. (Joweli 2:32; IZenzo 2:21) Ngikho amaKrestu namhlanjesi anganakho ukuza ekuberegiseni ibizo lakaZimu ngehlonipho, njengombana kwenzala uJesu.—Jwanisi 17:26.

Ekujamiseleleni ibizo lakaZimu ngeziqu, abatjhugululi beBhayibhili benza umtjhapho omkhulu. Benza ngasuthi uZimu akanabuntu begodu ulikhuni, kungilapho iBhayibhili ikhuthaza abantu bona “batjhidelane noJehova.” (AmaRhalani 25:14) Cabanga ngomnganakho oseduze. Ningatjhidelana kangangani nengabe awulazi ibizo lomnganakho? Ngokufanako, nengabe bayakutjhalazela ukuberegisa ibizo lakaZimu, uJehova, bangatjhidela njani hlanu Kwakhe? Ngaphezu kwalokho, nengabe abantu abaliberegisi ibizo lakaZimu, batlhoga ilwazi lalokho elikutjhoko. Litjho ukuthini ibizo lakaZimu?

UZimu ngokwakhe wahlathulula lokho okutjiwo libizo lakhe encekwinakhe ethembekileko uMosisi. UMosisi nakabuza ngebizo lakaZimu, uJehova waphendula: “Ngizokuba ngilokho engifuna ukuba ngikho.” (Eksodosi 3:14) Itjhugululo lakaRotherham libeka amezwi la bunje: “Ngizokuba ngilokho engithanda ukuba ngikho.” Ngalokho uJehova angaba ngilokho okufuze abe ngikho bona azalise iminqopho yakhe.

Akhe sithi uyakwazi ukuba ngilokho ofuna ukuba ngikho. Ungabenzelani abangani bakho? Nengabe omunye wabo ugula khulu, ungaba ngudorhodere onobukghoni begodu umlaphe. Nengabe omunye utlhoga imali, ungaba sigwili umrhelebhe ukurarulula umrarwakhe. Iqiniso kukobana, angekhe wenza yoke into othanda ukuyenza. Soke angekhe sakwazi ukwenza koke esithanda ukukwenza. Njengombana ufunda iBhayibhili, uzokurareka ukubona bona uJehova uba njani *ngilokho* okufunekako ekuzaliseni iinthembiso zakhe. Uyakuthabela ukuberegisa amandlakhe kwabamthandako. (2 Imilando 16:9) Ubuntu obuhlobu bakaJehova bubhacile kilabo abangalaziko ibizo lakhe.

Ngokukhanyako, ibizo lakaJehova kufuze liberegiswe eBhayibhilini. Ukwazi bona limenetjhani nokuliberegisa ngokutjhaphulukileko ekukhulekeleni kwethu mathulusi anamandla ekutjhide leni hlanu kwakaBabethu wezulwini, uJehova.*

* Ukufumana imininingwana engezelelekileko ngebizo lakaZimu, lokho elikutjhoko namabanga wokobana kubayini kufuze siliberegise ekukhulekeleni, qala incwajana ethi *IGama LaPhezulu Eliyohlala Phakade*, [efumaneke ngesiZulu] egadangiswe boFakazi bakajehova.

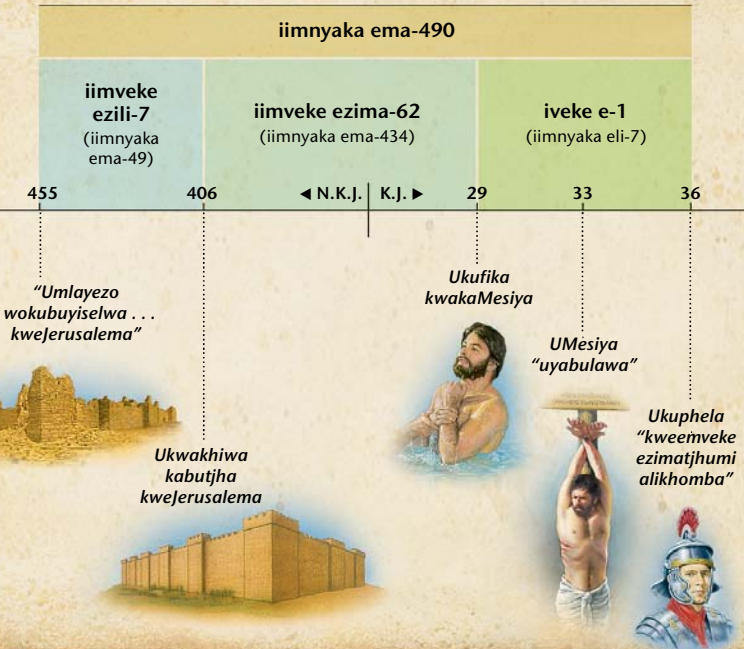
Indlela Isiporofido SakaDanyela Esabikezela Ngayo Ukufika KwakaMesiya

UMPOROFIDI UDANYELA waphila iimnyaka engaphezu kwema-500 ngaphambi kokubelethwa kwakaJesu. Namtjhana kunjalo, uJehova wahlathululela uDanyela imininingwana ebeyizokutjengisa isikhathi esinqophileko uJesu azokuzeswa ngaso, akhethe njengoMesiya, namtjhana uKrestu. UDanyela watjelwa: “Kufuneka wazi begodu ulemuke bona kusukela ekuphumeni kwelizwi lokubuyisela nokwakha kabutjha iJerusalem bekube sikhathi

sakaMesiya uMdosophambili, kuzokuba ziimveke ezilikhomba, neemveke ezimatjumi asithandathu nambili.”—Danyela 9:25.

Ukubona isikhathi sokufika kwakaMesiya, kokuthoma, kufuze sifunde ngokuthoma kwesikhathi esidosela kuMesiya. Ngokuya ngesiporofido, “kusukela ekuphumeni kwelizwi lokubuyisela no-kwakha kabutjha iJerusalema.” “Ukuphuma kwelizwi” kwenzeka nini? Ngokomtloli weBhayibhili uNehemiya, ilizwi lokwakhiwa kabutjha kwamaboda abhode iJerusalema laphuma “ngomnyaka wamatjumi amabili wekosi u-Aritahitjhatjhita.” (Nehemiya 2:1, 5-8) Izazimlando ziqinisekisa bona umnyaka wama-474 ngaphambi kweenkhathi zakaJesu [N.K.J.] gade kumnyaka ka-Aritahi-

“IIMVEKE EZIMATJHUMI ALIKHOMBA”



tjhatjhita wokuthoma ozeleko njengombusi. Ngalokho, umnyakakhe wama-20 wokubusa bekungu-455 N.K.J. Kwanje sinesithomo sesiporofido sakaDanyela ngoMesiya, esingu-455 N.K.J.

UDanyela watjengisa bona kuzokuthatha isikhathi eside kangangani ukufika “kwakaMesiya uMdosiphambili.” Isiporofido si khuluma “ngeemveke ezilikhomba, neemveke ezimatjhumi asithandathu nambili”—okuziimveke ezima-69. Sikhathi eside kangangani leso? Amatjhugululo amanengana weemBhayibhili atjengisa bona lokhu ziimveke ezimalanga alikhomba, kodwana iimveke zeemnyaka. Okutjho bona, iveke eyodwa ijamele iimnyaka elikhomba. Umkhumbulo weemveke eziimnyaka namtjhana iingcenyane zomnyaka wekhomba, bewujayelekile kumaJuda wekadeni. Isibonelo, qobe mnyaka wekhomba gade abulunga umnyaka webaSabatha. (Eksodosi 23:10, 11) Ngalokho, iimveke ezima-69 zesiporofido zilingana neengcenyane zeemnyaka ema-69, ziphindwe ka-7, ubungako beemnyaka ema-483.

Into okufuneka siyenze kwanjesi, kubala. Nesibala kusukela ku-455 N.K.J., iimnyaka ema-483 isiletha emnyakeni ka-29 ngeenkhathi zakaJesu [K.J.]. Loye bekumnyaka onqophileko uJesu abhabhadiswa ngawo begodu waba nguMesiya!* (Luka 3:1, 2, 21, 22) Indlela isiporofido seBhayibhilesi esazaliseka ngayo iqinisa ikholo.

* Kusuka ku-455 N.K.J. ukuya ku-1 N.K.J. minyaka ema-454. Kusukela ku-1 N.K.J. ukuya ku-1 K.J. minyaka owodwa (bekungekho umnyaka othoma ngoziro namtjhana ilize). Kusuka ku-1 K.J. ukuya ku-29 K.J. minyaka ema-28. Nasihlanganisa iinomboro eenthathwezi zisinikela iimnyaka ema-483. UJesu “wabulawa” ngomnyaka ka-33, hlangana neemveke ezima-70 zeemnyaka. (Danyela 9:24, 26) Qala incwadi ethi, *Sinake Isiprofetho SikaDanyeli!* isahluko-11 [efumaneka ngesiZulu], ne-*Insight on the Scriptures*, UMqulu-2, amakhasi-899-901. Zombili zigadangiswe boFakazi bakaJehova.

UJesu Krestu —NguMesiya Othenjisiweko

UKUSIRHELEBHA bona sibone uMesiya, uJehova uZimu waphefumulela abaporofidi abanengi beBhayibhili bona banikele iminingwana emalungana nokubelethwa, ikonzo nokuhlongakala koMtjhaphululi othenjisiweko. Zoke iimporofido zeBhayibhilezi

IIMPOROFIDO EZIMALUNGANA NOMESIYA

ISEHLAKALO	ISIPOROFIDO	UKUZALISEKA
Wabelethelwa esitjhabeni samaJuda	Genesisi 49:10	Luka 3:23-33
Wabelethwa yintombi	Isaya 7:14	Matewu 1:18-25
Uyinzalo yeKosi uDavidi	Isaya 9:7	Matewu 1:1, 6-17
Wafakazelwa nguJehova bona uyiNdodanakhe	AmaRhalani 2:7	Matewu 3:17
Abantu abanengi khenge bamkholwe	Isaya 53:1	Jwanisi 12:37, 38
Wangena eJerusalema akhwele udumbana	Zakariya 9:9	Matewu 21:1-9
Wakghaphelwa mumuntu atjhideleni naye	AmaRhalani 41:9	Jwanisi 13:18, 21-30
Wakghatjhelwa ngeenquntwana zesiliva ezima-30	Zakariya 11:12	Matewu 26:14-16
Wathula phambi kwabamsolako	Isaya 53:7	Matewu 27:11-14
Bahlukaniselana izambatho zakhe	AmaRhalani 22:18	Matewu 27:35
Bamnyefula esigodweni sokuhlunguphazwa	AmaRhalani 22:7, 8	Matewu 27:39-43
Alikho nalinye ithambo lakhe elaphukako	AmaRhalani 34:20	Jwanisi 19:33, 36
Wabulungwa nabaregileko	Isaya 53:9	Matewu 27:57-60
Uyokuvuswa ngaphambi kokobana onakale	AmaRhalani 16:10	IZenzo 2:24, 27
Uyokuphakanyiswa abe ngakwesokudla sakaZimu	AmaRhalani 110:1	IZenzo 7:56

zazaliseka kuJesu Krestu. Zinembile begodu zikarisa khulu. Uku-tjengisa lokhu, akhe sicabangele iimporofido ezimbalwa ezabikezela izehlakalo ezihlobene nokubelethwa nokukhuliswa kwaMesiya.

Umporofidi u-Isaya wabikezela bona uMesiya uzokuba yinzalo

yeKosi uDavidi. (Isaya 9:7) Kwamambala uJesus wabelethelwa eko-rweni kaDavidi.—Matewu 1:1, 6-17.

Omunye umporofidi kaZimu uMika, wabikezela bona umntwana lo emaswapheleni uzokuba mbusi begodu uzokubelethelwa “eBhetlehema Efratha.” (Mika 5:2) Lokha uJesus nabelethelwa, gade kunemizi eembili kwa-Israyeli ebizwa bona yiBhetlehema. Omunye gade uhlanu kweNazaretha etlhwagwini yesifunda senarha, begodu omunye uhlanu kweJerusalema kwaJuda. IBhetlehema ehlanu kweJerusalema gade ibizwa bona yi-Efratha. UJesus wabelethelwa emzini loyo njengombana umporofidi wabikezela.—Matewu 2:1.

Esinye isiporofido seBhayibhili sabikezela bona iNdodana kaZimu beyizokubizwa bona “iphume eGibhida.” Lokha asesemntwana, uJesus wathathwa wayiswa eGibhida. Ngemva kokuhlongakala kwakaHerodi bambuyisa, lokho kwazalisa isiporofido.—Hoseya 11:1; Matewu 2:15.

Etjhadini elisekhasini-200, kunerhelo lemitlolo ngaphasi kwesihloko esithi “Isiporofido” emumethe imininingwana emalungana noMesiya. Sibawa bona umadanise lokhu nerhelo lemitlolo ngaphasi kwesihloko esithi “Ukuzaliseka.” Ukwenza lokho kuzokuqinisa ikholo lakho bona iLizwi lakaZimu liliqiniso.

Nawuhlola imitlolo le, khumbula bona leyo esiporofido yatolwa emakhulwini weemnyaka ngaphambi kokobana uJesus abelethwe. UJesus wathi: “Zoke izinto ezitlolwe ngami emthethweni kaMosisi, nemitlolweni yabaporofidi, nemaRhalanini kufanele zizaliseke.” (Luka 24:44) Njengombana iBhayibhili itjengisa ngokukhanyako, zazaliseka—kiyo yoke into!

Iqiniso Malungana NoBaba, INdodana, NoMoya Ocwengileko

ABANTU abakholelwa efundisweni kaZiquntathu bathi uZimu ubabantu abathathu—uBaba, iNdodana, noMoya Ocwengileko. Omunye nomunye ebantwini abathathwaba kuthiwa ulingana nomunye, umninimandla woke, ongasithomo. Ngokwefundiso kaZiquntathu, uYise nguZimu, iNdodana nguZimu noMoya Ocwengileko nguZimu, nokho kunoZimu oyedwa kwaphela.

Abanengi abakholelwa kuZiquntathu bayavuma bona abakwa-zi ukhulahlulula ifundiso le. Namtjhana kunjalo, bacabanga bona ifundiso le ifundiswa eBhayibhilini. Kuyakhanya bona ibizo “Ziquntathu” akhenge khelibe khona eBhayibhilini. Kodwana ikhona ifundiso kaZiquntathu eBhayibhilini? Bona siphendule umbuzo lo, akhe siqale umtlole kanengi labo abasekela uZiquntathu abawudzubhulako ekusekeleni ifundiso le.

“ULIZWI BEKANGUZIMU”

UJwanisi 1:1 uthi: “Emathomeni . . . uLizwi bekakhona, uLizwi bekakuZimu, uLizwi bekanguZimu.” Nekaragela phambili esahlukweni esifanako, ngokukhanyako umpostoli uJwanisi watjengisa bona “uLizwi” nguJesu. (Jwanisi 1:14) Njengombana uLizwi abizwa bona nguZimu, abanye baphetha ngokobana iNdodana noYise kufuze babe yingcenyeka kaZimu ofanako.

Khumbula bona ingcenyeka yeBhayibhili le ekuthomeni beyitlolwe ngesiGirigi. Ngokukhamba kwesikhathi, abatjhugululi batjhugululela imitlole yesiGirigi kwamanye amalimi. Nokho, inengi labatjhugululi beBhayibhili akhenge liberegise umutjho othi “uLizwi bekanguZimu.” Kubayini kunjalo? Basekele ilwazi labo eBhayibhilini yesiGirigi, abatjhugululabo baphetha ngokobana umutjho othi “uLizwi bekanguZimu” kufuneka utjhugululwe ngendlela ehlukileko. Bakwenze njani lokho? Nanzi iimbonelo ezimbalwa: “ULogos [uLizwi] bekangowaphezulu.” (*A New Translation of the Bible*) “ULizwi bekanguZimu.” (*The New Testament in an Improved Version*) “ULizwi bekanoZimu begodu bafana.” (*The Translator's New Testament*) Ngokuya ngabatjhugululaba, uLizwi akasuye uZimu ngokwakhe.* Kunalokho, ngebanga lesikhundla sakhe hlangana neembunjwa zakaJehova, uLizwi kuqaliswe kuye “njengozimu.” La, ibizo “zimu” litjho bona “onamandla.”

FUMANA AMAQINISO ANGEZELELEKILEKO

Abantu abanengi abayazi iBhayibhili yesiGirigi. Ngalokho-ke ungazi njani bona umpostoli uJwanisi kwamambala gade atjho ukuthini? Cabanga nganasi isibonelo: Uthitjhere uhlathululela abafundi bakhe isifundo. Ngemva kwalokho, abafundi bayahlul-

* Ukufumana ihlathululo engezelelekileko kaJwanisi 1:1, qala amakhasi-24-25 ku-*Nqabayokulinda*, kaNovemba 1, 2008, [efumaneka ngesiZulu] egadangiswe boFakazi bakaJehova.

ka endleleni abezwisisa ngayo ihlathululo yakhe. Abafundi bangayirarulula njani indaba le? Bangabawa uthitjhere bona abahlathululele ngokungezelekileko. Akunakuzaza, ukufunda amaqiniso angezelekileko kuzobarhelebha bona bazwisisa isifundweso bhedere. Ngokufanako, ukuzwisisa uJwanisi 1:1, ungaqala iVangeli lakaJwanisi bona ufumane imininingwana engezelekileko ngesikhundla sakaJesu. Ukufunda amaqiniso angezelekileko endabeni le, kuzokurhelebha bona wenze iinqunto ezilungileko.

Isibonelo, cabangela lokho uJwanisi akutlole esahlukweni-1, indima 18: “Akakho noyedwa owakhe wabona uZimu [uMninimandla woke].” Nokho, abantu bambona uJesu, iNdodana, ngombana uJwanisi uthi: “ULizwi [uJesu] waba mumuntu, . . . wahlala phakathi kwethu. Sabona iphazimulo yakhe.” (Jwanisi 1:14) INdodana ingaba njani yingcenywe kaZimu uMninimandla woke? Godu uJwanisi uthi uLizwi “*bekakuZimu.*” Kodwana umuntu angaba njani *nomunye* umuntu ngesikhathi esifanako *abe* mumuntu loyo? Ngaphezu kwalokho, njengombana kutlolwe kuJwanisi 17:3, uJesu wakwenza kwakhanya bona kunomehluko omkhulu hlangana naye noYise wezulwini. Wabiza uYise bona ‘nguZimu isibili.’ Nesele azokuqeda iVangeli lakhe, uJwanisi warhunyeza iindaba ngokobana athi: “Kodwana le igwalwe khona nizakholwa bona uJesu nguKrestu, iNdodana kaZimu.” (Jwanisi 20:31) Tjheja bona uJesu akabizwa bonyana nguZimu, kodwana ubizwa bona yiNdodana kaZimu. Imininingwana engezelekileko le efumaneke eVangelini lakaJwanisi itjengisa indlela uJwanisi 1:1 okufuneka azwisiswe ngayo. UJesu, uLizwi, “nguzimu” ngomkhumbulo wokobana unesikhundla esiphakemeko kodwana akalingani noZimu uMninimandla woke.

UKUFAKAZELA AMAQINISO

Cabanga godu ngesibonelo sakathitjhere nabafundi. Akhese ucabange bona abanye abafundi basazaza, ngitjho nange-mva kokulalela ihlathululo engezelekileko kathitjhere. Khuyini abangayenza? Bangaya komunye uthitjhere bona bafumane imininingwana engezelekileko ngesifundweso. Nengabe uthitjhere wesibili uqinisekisa ihlathululo yokuthoma, ukuzaza kwabafundi abanengi kungararululwa. Ngokufanako, nengabe awuqiniseki ngalokho umtlole weBhayibhili uJwanisi egade kwamambala akutjho malungana netjhebiswano hlangana kwakaJesu noZimu

uMnimandla woke, ungaya komunye umtloli weBhayibhili ufunane imininingwana engezelekileko. Isibonelo, cabangela lokho okwatlolwa nguMatewu. Malungana nokuphela kobujamo bezinto bephasi, wadzubhula uJesu athi: “Akakho noyedwa, owaziko bona isukwelo nesikhatheso kuzafika nini, ngitjho neengilozi ezisezulwini azazi, nayo iNdodana ayazi, nguBaba kwaphela owaziko.” (Matewu 24:36) Amezwi la aqinisekisa njani bona uJesu akasuye uZimu uMnimandla woke?

UJesu wathi uBaba wazi ngaphezu kweNdodana. Nengabe uJesu gade ayingcenyene kaZimu uMnimandla woke, gade azokwazi amaqiniso afana naziwa nguYise. Ngalokho-ke, iNdodana noYise ngekhe balingana. Nokho abanye bazokuthi: ‘UJesu gade asibunjwa esikabili. La, ukhuluma njengomuntu.’ Kodwana nengabe kunjalo, kuthiwani ngomoya ocwengileko? Nengabe uyingcenyene kaZimu ofana noYise, Kubayini uJesu angakhenge athi umoya ocwengileko wazi lokho okwaziwa nguYise?

Njengombana uragela phambili ufunda iBhayibhili, uzokujayelana neendima ezinengi zeBhayibhili ezineendaba ezifanako. Ziqinisekisa iqiniso malungana noYise, iNdodana, nomoya ocwengileko.—AmaRhalani 90:2; IZenzo 7:55; Kwebekholose 1:15.

Kubayini AmaKrestu Weqiniso Angasiberegisi Isiphambano Ekukhulekeleni

ISIPHAMBANO siyathandwa begodu sihlonitjha ziingidi zabantu. I-*Encyclopædia Britannica* ithi isiphambano “litswayo eliyihloko lekolo yobuKrestu.” Nokho, amaKrestu weqiniso akasiberegisi isiphambano ekukhulekeleni. Kubayini kunjalo?

Ibanga eliqakathekileko kukobana uJesu Krestu akhenge ahlongakalele esiphambanweni. Ibizo lesiGirigi ngokujayelekileko elitjhugulula “isiphambano” yi-*stau·ros*. Ngokwesisekelo litjho bona “isigodo esinqophileko namtjhana ipala.” I-*Companion Bible* itjengisa bona: “[I-*Stau·ros*] asitjho iinquntwana eembili zee-ngodo zibekwe zaba siphambano . . . Akukho okutloliweko esiGirigini se [New Testament] okukhuluma ngeengodo eembili.”

Eencwadini ezinengana, abatloli beBhayibhili baberegisa elinye ibizo esikhundleni sokuberegisa isisetjenziswa uJesu ahlongakalela kiso. Libizo lesiGirigi elithi *xy'lon*. (IZenzo 5:30; 10:39; 13:29; KwebGalatiya 3:13; 1 KaPitrosi 2:24) Ibizweli litjho "isigodo," ipala, namtjhana umuthi."

Ihlathulula bona kubayini abantu gade balengiswa esigodweni, incwadi i-*Das Kreuz und die Kreuzigung* (Isiphambano nokulengisa kiso) kaHermann Fulda, ithi: "Imithi gade ingasimnengi endaweni ekhethelwe bona abantu balengiswe etjhatjhalazini. Ngalokho isigodo gade sembelwa ehlabathini. Izandla zezeqamthetho, gade ziqaliswa phezulu, iinyawo ziqaliswe phasi ngemva kwalokho kubethelelwe iimpikiri kizo."

Nokho, ubufakazi obanelisako obudlula koke, buvela eLizwini lakaZimu. Umpostoli uPowula wathi: 'Kodwana uJesu wasiphulula ekuthuwelelisweni okuza ngomthetho, ngokobana yena athuwelisiwe endaweni yethu; ngombana umtlolo ocwengileko uthi: 'Loyo ophanyekwe emthini uthuwelelisiwe.' (KwebGalatiya 3:13) La uPowula udzabhula uDuteronomi 21:22, 23, ngokukhanyako oqaliswe esigodweni, ingasi isiphambano. Njengombana ukubulawa esigodweni sokuhlunguphazwa esinjalo kwenza umuntu bona abe 'ngothuwelelisiweko,' angekhe kube kuhle ngamaKrestu ukukghabisa izindlu zawo ngeenthombe zakaKrestu abethelwe.

Eemnyakeni yokuthoma ema-300 ngemva kokuhlongakala kwakaKrestu bekunganabufakazi kilabo abathi maKrestu bokobana bebaregisa isiphambano ekukhulekeleni. Nokho, ngekhulu lesine leemnyaka uMbusi omrhedeni uConstantine waphendukele la ebukrestwini beenhlabuku begodu wakhuthaza ukuberegiswa kwesiphambano njengetshwayo labo. Kungakhathaliseki bona umnqopho kaConstantine wesiphambano bewuyini, awuhlangani ngalitho noJesu Krestu. Eqinisweni, isiphambano sinomsuka woburhedeni. I-*New Catholic Encyclopedia* iyavuma bona: "Isiphambano sifumaneka kokubili emasikweni angaphambi kobuKrestu nemasikweni wabangasiwo amaKrestu." Iincwadi ezihlukehlukeneko zihlanganisa isiphambano nokukhulekela imvelo nemikhwa yomseme yoburhedeni.

Kubayini-ke itshwayo loburhedeneli laberegiswa? Bebenza bona kube bulula ngabarhedeni ukwamukela "ubuKrestu bamala." Nokho, ukukhulekela nanyana ngimaphi amatshwayo

woburhedeni kulahlwa ngokukhanyako eBhayibhilini. (2 KwebeKorinte 6:14-18) IMitlolo iyayilahla yoke imikghwa yokukhulekela iinthombe. (Eksodosi 20:4, 5; 1 KwebeKorinte 10:14) Ngebanga elihle, amaKrestu weqiniso awasiberegisi isiphambano ekukhulekeleni.*

* Ukufumana iminingwana engezelekileko ngesiphambano, qala amakhasi-89-93 wencwadi ethi *Ukubonisana Ngemibhalo*, (efumaneka ngesiZulu) egadangiswe boFakazi bakaJehova.

Isidlo SeKosi SaNtambama —Umgidi Odumisa UZimu

AMAKRESTU alaywa bona agidinge isiKhumbuzo sokuhlongakala kwakaKrestu. Umgidi lo ubizwa nangokobana “isidlo seKosi [santambama].” (1 KwebeKorinte 11:20) Khuyini eqakathekileko ngomgidi lo? Kufuze ugidingwe nini begodu njani?

UJesu Krestu wajamisa umgidi lo ngobusuku bePhasika lamaJuda ngo-33 ngeenkhathe zakaJesu. IPhasika gade kumgidi owenziwa kanye ngomnyaka, ngelanga le-14 lenyanga yamaJuda uNisani. Ukubala ilangelo, amaJuda gade alinda isikhathi lokha ubude bemini nobusuku bulingana. Leli lilanga lokha kunama-iri ayi-12 wokukhanya kwelanga nama-iri ayi-12 wobumnyama. Ukubonakala kwenyezi etja nekutjhidela itwasahlobo lokha ubude bemini nobusuku bulingana butshwaya ukuthoma kwakaNisani. IPhasika beliba ngemva kwamalanga ayi-14 ngemva kokutjhinga kwelanga.

UJesu wagidinga iPhasika nabapostoli bakhe, waqotha uJuda Isikariyodi, ngemva kwalokho wajamisa Isidlo seKosi saNtambama. Isidlwesi besijamiselela iPhasika lamaJuda, ngalokho kufuze sigidingwe kanye kwaphela ngomnyaka.

IVangeli lakaMatewu lithi: UJesu wathatha itshedhlwana yomgadango, wathandaza, wayihlephula, wanikela abafundi bakhe, wathi:



“Thathani nigome; lokhu mzimba wami.” Wathatha ikapho, wathokoza kuZimu, wabanikela wathi: ‘Selani kiyo noke; ngombana lokhu “kuziingazi zami zesivumelwano,” ezaphalakele abanengi, khona kuzaba kulitjalelwa kwezono.’”—Matewu 26:26-28.

Abanye bakholelwa bona uJesu watjhugulula uburotho baba yinyamakhe yamambala newayini laba ziingazi zakhe. Nokho, umzimba kaJesu wenyama gade uphelele lokha nakabani-kela uburothobo. Abapostoli bakaJesu gade badla inyamakhe yamambala basela neengazi zakhe na? Awa, lokho gade kuzokutjho bona mazimuzimu begodu baphula umthetho kaZimu. (Genesisi 9:3, 4; Lefitikosi 17:10) NgokwakaLuka 22:20, uJesu wathi: “Ikapho le sivumelwano esitjha sakaZimu eengazini zami ezaphalakele nina.” Ikapho leyo kwamambala yaba “sivumelwano esitjha”? Lokho ngekhe kwenzeka, njengombana isivumelwano yinto ekuvunyelwana ngayo, ingasi into ephathekako.

Nokho, kokubili uburotho newayini ziimfaniselo. Uburotho bufanisela umzimba kaKrestu opheleleko. UJesu waberegisa ilofu yoburotho obusele esidlweni sePhasika. Uburothobu bebungakafakwa ingumelo namtjhana i-isti. (Eksodosi 12:8) Kanengi iBhayibhili isebenzisa ingumelo njengetshwayo lesono namtjhana ukonakala. Ngalokho uburotho bujamele umzimba opheleleko uJesu anikela ngawo. Bewunganasono.—Matewu 16:11, 12; 1 KwebeKorinte 5:6, 7; 1 KaPitrosi 2:22; 1 KaJwanisi 2:1, 2.

Iwayini elibomvu lijamele iingazi zakaJesu. Iingazezo ziqinisekisa isivumelwano esitjha. UJesu wathi iingazi zakhe zaphalakele ‘ukulitjalelwa kwezono.’ Abantu bangaba ngabahlwengileko emehlweni kaZimu begodu bangakghona ukungena esivumelwaneni esitjha noJehova. (KumaHebheru 9:14; 10:16, 17) Isivumelwane si senza bona amaKrestu athembekileko azi-144 000 akwazi ukuya ezulwini. Lapho azokuba makhosi nabapristi kube sibusiso kiso soke isintu.—Genesisi 22:18; Jeremiya 31:31-33; 1 KaPitrosi 2:9; ISambulo 5:9, 10; 14:1-3.

Bobani abadla iimfaniselo zesiKhumbuzo? Ngokufanelekileko, ngabasesivumelwaneni esitjha kwaphela—labo abanethemba lokuya ezulwini—okufuze badle uburotho newayini. Umoya kaZimu ocwengileko uyabaqinisekisa abanjalo bona bakhethelwe ukuba makhosi ezulwini. (KwebeRoma 8:16) Basesivumelwaneni soMbuso noJesu.—Luka 22:29.

Kuthiwani ngalabo abanethemba lokuphila ngokungapheliko eParadeyisini ephasini? Balalela umyalo kaJesu wokuba khona eSidlweni seKosi saNtambama, kodwana beza njengeembukeli ezihloniphako, ingasi abadlako. Kanye ngomnyaka ngemva kokutjhunga kwelanga ngoNisani-14, aboFakazi bakaJehova bagidinga iSidlo seKosi saNtambama. Namtjhana kuziingidi ezimbalwa kwaphela ephasini loke ezithi zinethemba lokuphila ezulwini, umgidi lo uqakathekile kiwo woke amaKrestu. Sisenzakalo lokha woke amaKrestu akhumbula khona ithando elikhulu lakaJehova uZimu noJesu Krestu.—Jwanisi 3:16.

“Umphefumulo” “Nomoya” —Kwamambala Atjho Ukuthini Amabizo La?

NEWUZWA amabizo “umphefumulo” “nomoya,” khuyini eza emkhumbulwenakho? Abanengi bakholelwa bona amabizo la atjho okuthileko okungabonakaliko nokungafiko ngaphakathi kwethu. Bacabanga bona ekuhlongakaleni ingcenyene engabonakaliko le emuntwini itjhiya umzimba yona iragele phambili iphila. Njengombana ifundiso le irhatjheke kangaka, abanengi bayareka nebfunda bona lokho akusiyo ifundiso yeBhayibhili. Aloke, uyini umphefumulo, begodu uyini umoya ngokweLizwi lakaZimu?

IBIZO “UMPHEFUMULO” INDLELA ELIBEREGISWA NGAYO EBHAYIBHILINI

Kokuthoma, cabanga ngebizo umphefumulo. Uzokukhumbula bona ekuthomeni iBhayibhili yatlolwa khulu ngesiHebheru nangesiGirigi. Nebatlola ngomphefumulo, abatloli beBhayibhili baberegisa ibizo lesiHebheru elithi *ne'phesh* namtjhana ibizo lesiGirigi elithi *psy-khe'*. Amabizo la avela kuhle iinkhathi ezingaphezu kwama-800 eMitolweni, begodu I-*New World Translation* iwatjhugulula ngendlela efanako ethi “umphefumulo.” Newuhlola indlela ibizo “umphefumulo” namtjhana “imiphefumulo” eliberegiswa ngayo eBhayibhili, kuyakhanya bona ibizweli

ngokusisekelo liqalise (1) ebantwini, (2) eenlwaneni, (3) ekuphileni komuntu namtjhana kwesilwana. Akhe sicabangele eminye imitlolo eveza imiqondo emithathu le.

Abantu. “Eenkhathini zakaNuwa . . . abantu abambalwa, okutjho bona, imiphefumulo ebunane, baphuluka emanzini.” (1 Ka-Pitrosi 3:20, NW) Lapha ibizo elithi “imiphefumulo” ngokukhanyako litjho abantu—uNuwa, umkakhe, amadodanakhe amathathu nabafazi bawo. U-Eksodosi 16:16 ukhuluma ngeenqophiso ezanikelwa ama-Israyeli malungana nokudobha imana. Atjelwa: “Dobhani enye . . . ngokwesibalo semiphefumulo omunye nomunye wenu anayo etendeni lakhe.” Ngalokho imana abalidobhako gade lilingene isibalo sabantu komunye nomunye umndeni. Ezinye iimbonelo zeBhayibhili eziberegisa ibizo “umphefumulo” namtjhana “imiphefumulo” emuntwini namtjhana ebantwini zifumaneka kuGenesisi 46:18; Joshuwa 11:11; IZenzo 27:37; naKwebeRoma 13:1.

Iinlwana. Emlandweni weBhayibhili wokubumba siyafunda: “UZimu waragela phambili wathi: ‘Amanzi awabe nemiphefumulo ephilako, neembunjwa eziphaphako ziphapha ephasini loke nesibhakabhakeni.’ UZimu waragela phambili wathi: ‘Iphasi alibe nemiphefumulo ephilako ngemihlobo yayo, iinlwana ezifuywako, neelwana ezikhambako neembandana zephasi ngemihlobo yazo.’ Kwaba njalo.” (Genesisi 1:20, 24) Endabeni le, iimfesi, iinlwana ezifuywako, neembandana zemangweni kuqaliswe kizo ngebizo elilodwa—“umphefumulo.” Iinyoni nezinye iinlwana nazo zibizwa bona miphefumulo kuGenesisi 9:10; Lefitokosi 11:46; noNumeri 31:28.

Ukuphila komuntu. Ngezinye iinkhathi ibizo “umphefumulo” litjho ukuphila komuntu. UJehova watjela uMosisi wathi: “Boke abantu egade bafuna umphefumulo wakho bahlongakele.” (Eksodosi 4:19) Amanaba kaMosisi gade afunani? Gade afuna ukubulala uMosisi. Esikhathini esingaphambili lokha uRaheli nekabeletha indodanakhe uBhenjamini, “umphefumulo wakhe waphuma (ngombana wafa).” (Genesisi 35:16-19) Ngesikhatheso uRaheli wafa. Cabangela godu amezwi kaJesu naka: “Mina ngingumelusi olungileko, ozimisele ukufela izimvu zakhe.” (Jwanisi 10:11) UJesu wanikela ngokuphila kwakhe [umphefumulo], ngebanga lesintu. Eendimeni zeBhayibhilezi, ibizo “umphefumulo”

ngokukhanyako liqaliswe ekuphileni njengomuntu. Uzokufumana iimbonelo ezinengi ezinomkhumbulo webizo “umphefumulo” ku-1 AmaKhosi 17:17-23.

Ukuragela phambili ufunda iLizwi lakaZimu kuzokutjengisa bona kiyo yoke iBhayibhili akukho lapho kufumaneka khona amabizo “ukungafi” namtjhana “ukuphila okungapheliko” bonnyana kuhlobana nebizo “umphefumulo.” Kunalokho, iMitlolo ithi umphefumulo uyafa. (Ezekiyeli 18:4, 20) Ngalokho, iBhayibhili ibiza umuntu ofileko ngokobana “mphefumulo ofileko.” —Lefitikosi 21:11.

INDLELA “UMOYA” OHLATHULULWA NGAYO

Kwanjesi, akhe siqale indlela iBhayibhili eberegisa ngayo ibizo “umoya.” Abanye abantu bacabanga bona “umoya” ngelinye nje ibizo “lomphefumulo.” Nokho, lokho akusilo iqiniso. IBhayibhili ikubeka ngokukhanyako bona “umoya” “nomphefumulo” kutjho izinto eembali ezingafaniko. Ngimuphi umehluko okhona emabizweni la?

Abatloli beBhayibhili baberegisa ibizo lesiGirigi elithi *pneu'ma* nebatlola “ngomoya.” IMitlolo ngokwayo itjengisa bona atjho ukuthini amezwi la. Isibonelo, Amarhalani 104:30 athi: “[Jehova] nawuzithumela umoyakho [*ru'ach*], ziyabumbeka; uhlumisa kabutjha iphasi.” UJakobosi 2:26 uthi “umzimba newunganamoya [*pneu'ma*] ufile.” Endimeni le-ke, “umoya” uqalise kilokho okwenza umzimba uphile. Ngaphandle komoya, umzimba ufile. EBhayibhilini ibizo lesiHebheru *ru'ach* litjhugululwe bona “amandla” namtjhana amandla wokuphila. Isibonelo, malungana noKukhulamungu wemihla kaNuwa, uZimu wathi: “Ngiletha ukukhulamungu wamanzi ephasini ukuqeda yoke inyama okukuyo amandla wokuphila [*ru'ach*] ngaphasi kwamazulu.” (Genesisi 6:17; 7:15, 22) Ngalokho-ke, “umoya” uqaliswe emandleni angabonakaliko (ithorwana yokuphila) eyenza bona zoke iimbu-njwa ziphile.

Umphefumulo nomoya yizinto ezingafaniko. Umzimba utlhogaga umoya, njengombana nomrhatjho utlhoga igezi—bona uberege. Ukungezelela kilokhu, cabanga ngomrhatjho omncancani. Newufaka amabhethri emrhatjhweni omncancani bese uyawuvula, igezi esemabhethrini yenza bona umrhatjho ulile. Ngaphandle kwamabhethri, umrhatjho angekhe walila. Kunjalo-ke na-

ngelinye ihlobo lomrhatjho newungakapalagwa egezini. Ngokufanako, umoya mamandla enza bona umzimbethu uphile. Njengegezi, umoya awunamazizo begodu awucabangi. Mamandla, ingasi umuntu. Kodwana ngaphandle komoya loyo, namtjhana amandla wokuphila, iimzimbethu iyafa.

Akhuluma ngokufa komuntu, UMtjhumayeli 12:7 uthi: “Ithuli [lomzimbakhe] libuyela ehlabathini njengombana gade kunjalo begodu umoya ubuyela kuZimu weqiniso owawunikelako.” Lokha umoya namtjhana amandla wokuphila newutjhiya umzimba, umzimba uyafa begodu ubuyela lapho egade ukhona—ehlabathini. Ngokufanako namandla wokuphila abuyela lapho avela khona—kuZimu. (Jobhi 34:14, 15; AmaRhalani 36:9) Lokhu akutjho bona amandla wokuphila ngokunqophileko aya ezulwini. Kunalokho, kutjho bonyana emuntwini ofileko, nanyana ngiliphi ithemba lengomuso liyame kuJehova uZimu. Kunjengokungathi ukuphila kwakhe kusezandleni zakaZimu. Kungamandla kaZimu kwaphela umoya namtjhana amandla wokuphila, angabuyiselwa bona umuntu aphile godu.

Kududuza kangangani ukwazi bona lokhu ngikho uZimu azokwenzela boke labo abaphumule “ngemalibeni”! (Jwanisi 5:28, 29) Ngesikhathi sevuko, uJehova uzokubumba umzimba omutjha womuntu olele ekufeni awubuyisele ekuphileni ngokufaka umoya namtjhana amandla wokuphila kiwo. Isikhathi sevuko sizokuletha ithabo elikhulu ebantwini.

Nengabe uthanda ukufunda okungezelekileko ngamabizo “umphefumulo” “nomoya” njengombana aberegiswe eBhayibhilingini, uzokufumana imininingwana eqakathekileko encwajane ni ethi *Kwenzekani Kithina Lapho Sifa?* emakhasini-369-373 nemakhasini-377-382 wencwadi ethi *Ukubonisana NgemiBhalo*, [ezifumaneka ngesiZulu] ezigadangiswe boFakazi bakaJehova.



Khuyini iTjhiyoli NeHayidesi?

EENLIMINI zokuthoma, iBhayibhili iberegisa ibizo lesiHebheru elithi *she'ohl'* nelesiGirigi elifana nalo elithi *hai'des* iinkhathi ezingaphezu kwama-70. Womabili amabizo la ahlobene noku-fa. Ezinye iimBhayibhili zilitjhugulula ngokobana “ithuna,” “isirhogo,” namtjhana “umgodi.” Nokho, eenlimini ezinengi akekho amabizo anomkhumbulo onqophileko webizo lesiHebheru nelesiGirigeli. Kwamambala, atjho ukuthini amabizo la? Akhe siqale bona aberegiswa njani eemBhayibhilini ezinengi.

UMtjhumayeli 9:10 uthi: “Akunamsebenzi nokwazi nokuhlakanipha eThuneni [eTjhiyoli], endaweni oya kiyo.” Lokhu kutjho bona iTjhiyoli liqalise endaweni ethileko na, namtjhana ethuneni lomuntu othileko lapho okungenzeka sibulunge khona umuntu esimthandako? Awa, iBhayibhili neyikhuluma nge-ndawo ethileko yokubulunga, namtjhana ithuna, iberegisa amanye amabizo wesiHebheru newesiGirigi, ingasi *she'ohl'* namtjhana *hai'des*. (Genesisi 23:7-9; Matewu 28:1) IBhayibhili ayiberegisi ibizo “iTjhiyoli” ethuneni lapho kubulungwe khona abantu, njengomndenani namtjhana abantu abanengi.—Genesisi 49:30, 31.

“iTjhiyoli” iqalise endaweni enjani-ke? ILizwi lakaZimu litjengisa bona “iTjhiyoli,” namtjhana “iHayidesi,” ziqalise entweni ethileko ekulu kunethuna labantu abanengi. Isibonelo, u-Isaya 5:14 uthi iTjhiyoli “liwenze waba banzi umphefumulo walo lavula umlomo walo khulu ngaphezu kwemikhawulo yalo.” Namtjhana kunjengokungathi iTjhiyoli seliginye abantu abanengi abafileko, lisakhanuka ukuginya abanye abanengi. (Iziyema 30: 15, 16) Ngokungafani nendawo yamambala yokubulunga, engakghona ukubulunga abantu abafileko abambalwa kwaphela, “iTjhiyoli alideli.” (Iziyema 27:20) Okutjho bona iTjhiyoli alizali. Alinamkhawulo. iTjhiyoli neHayidesi, azisiyo indawo yamambala endaweni ethileko. Kunalokho, yindawo engokomfanekiso. Lokha abantu nabafako kunjengokungathi bangena endaweni leyo engokomfanekiso.

Ifundiso yeBhayibhili ngevuko isirhelebha bona sibe nelwazi elingezelekileko nge “Tjhiyoli” ne “Hayidesi.” ILizwi lakaZi-

mu lihlanganisa iTjhiyoli neHayidesi nokufa okunevuko.* (Jobhi 14:13; IZenzo 2:31; ISambulo 20:13, NW) “Nengabe indoda enamandla ihlongakala ingabuya iphile godu na” ILizwi lakaZimu litjengisa bona labo abaseTjhiyoli namtjhana eHayidesi, abahlanganisi kwaphela labo egade bakhulekela uJehova, kodwana lihlanganisa nabanengi egade bangamkhulekeliko. (Genesis 37:35; AmaRhalani 55:15) Ngalokho, iBhayibhili ifundisa bona “olungileko nongakalungi, bazovuka kwabafileko.”—IZenzo 24:15.

* Ngokuhlukileko, abafileko abangazokuvuswa abahlathululwa njengabase Tjhiyoli namtjhana eHayidesi, kodwana kuthiwa “baseGehena.” (Matewu 5:30; 10:28; 23:33, NW) NjengeTjhiyoli neHayidesi, iGehena alisiyo indawo yamambala.

ILanga Lokwahlulela—Liyini?

ULIQALA njani iLanga Lokwahlulela? Abantu abanengi badlumbanyana umuntu nomuntu, amabhiliyoni wabantu azokujama phambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi sakaZimu. Lapho kuzokwahlulelwa umuntu nomuntu. Abanye bazokutlonyeliswa ngokuphila ezulwini, abanye bahlunguphazwe ngokungapheliko. Nokho, iBhayibhili isihlathulula ngokuhlukileko isikhathesi. ILizwi lakaZimu lisihlathulula, ingasi njengesikhathi esisabekako, kodwana njengesikhathi sethemba nokubuyiselwa.

KuSambulo 20:11, 12, sifunda ihlathululo yompostoli uJwani si ngeLanga Lokwahlulela: “Ngabona isihlalo sobukhosi ebesisikhulu simhlophe, kukhona ohlezi kiso. Iphasi nesibhakabhaka kwabaleka phambi kwakhe kwanyamalala, akhange bekusabonakala lapho kungafunyanwa khona. Ngabona abafileko, abakhulu nabancani, bajame phambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi. Kwasongululwa imisongo, kwaphendlwa nenye incwadi, incwadi yabaphilako. Abafileko bahlulelwa ngekwemisebenzi abayenzileko, nje ngombana kutloliwe eencwadini.” Ngubani uMahluleli ohlathululwe lapha?

UJehova uZimu muMahluleli ophakemeko wesintu. Nokho, uphathise nabanye umsebenzi wokwahlulela. NgokweZenzo 17:31, umpostoli uPowula wathi uZimu “selalibekile ilanga

azokwahlulela ngalo iphasi loke, ngokufanelekileko, ngeNdodana ayikhethileko." UMahluleli okhethiweko lo, nguJesusu Krestu ovusiweko. (Jwanisi 5:22) ILanga Lokwahlulela lizokuthoma nini? Lizokuthatha isikhathi eside kangangani?

Incwadi yeSambulo itjengisa bona iLanga Lokwahlulela lizokuthoma ngemva kwepi ye-Amagedoni, lokha iphasi lakaSathana litjhatjalalisiwe.* (ISambulo 16:14, 16; 19:19–20:3) Ngemva kwe-Amagedoni, uSathana namadimonakhe bazobe babotjhwe emgodini onganamkhawulo iimnyaka eyikulungwana. Hlangana nesikhatheso, abazi-144 000, iindlalifa zezulwini zizokuba bahluleli begodu zizokubusa "njengamakhosi noKrestu ikulungwana yeminyaka." (ISambulo 14:1-3; 20:1-4; KwebeRoma 8:17, NW) ILanga Lokwahlulela alisiso isikhathi esirhabileko esithatha ama-iri ama-24. Sithatha iimnyaka eyikulungwana.

Hlangana nekulungwana yeemnyaka leyo, uJesusu Krestu 'uzakwahlulela abaphilako nabafileko.' (2 KuThimothi 4:1) "Abaphilako" bazokuba "isiqubuthu esikhulu" abaphuluke e-Amagedoni. (ISambulo 7:9-17) Umpostoli uJwanisi naye wabona "abafileko . . . bajame phambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi" sokwahlulela. Njengombana uJesusu wathembisa, "lapha abafileko bazalizwa ilizwi layo, [lakaKrestu] baphume" bavuke. (Jwanisi 5:28, 29; IZenzo 24:15) Kodwana bazokwahlulelwa ngasiphi isisekelo?

Ngokombono wompostoli uJwanisi, "kwasongululwa imisongo," begodu "abafileko bahlulelwa ngekwemisebenzi abayenzileko, njengombana kutloliwe eencwadini." Imisongo le, mininingwana yezenzo zabantu zangesikhathi esidlulileko? Awa, ukwahlulela akukasekelwa kilokho abantu abakwenza ngaphambi kobana bafe. Sikwazi njani lokhu? IBhayibhili ithi: "Umuntu ofileko ukhululiwe emandleni wesono." (KwebeRoma 6:7) Labo abavusiweko babuyela ekuphileni njengokungathi izono zabo zisuliwe. Imisongo ijamele iimfuneko zakaZimu ezingezelelekileko. Bona baphile ngokungapheliko, kokubili abaphuluke e-Amagedoni nabavusiweko kufuneka balalele imiyalo kaZimu, kuhlanganise nanyana ngiziphi iimfuneko ezitja uJehova azozembula hlangana nekulungwana yeemnyaka. Umuntu nomuntu uzokwa-

* Malungana ne-Amagedoni, sibawa uqale i-*Insight on the Scriptures*, uMqulu-1, amakhasi-594-5, 1037-8, nesahluko-20 sencwadi ethi *Khulekela Okuwukuphela KukaNkulunkulu Weqiniso*, (efumaneka ngesiZulu) zombili ezigadangiswe boFakazi baJehova.

hlulelwa ngesisekelo salokho ezabe akwenza *hlangana* neLanga Lokwahlulela.

ILanga Lokwahlulela lizokunikela amabhiliyoni wabantu ithuba lokuthoma bona bafunde ngentando kaZimu begodu benze ngokuvumelana nayo. Lokhu kutjho bona kuzokwenziwa umbe-rego omkhulu wokufundisa. Kwamambala, “abakhe enarheni ekhiqizako bazokufunda ukulunga.” (Isaya 26:9) Nokho, akusi-bo boke abazokuvumelana nentando kaZimu. U-Isaya 26:10 uthi: “Namtjhana omumbi angatjengiswa umusa, angekhe afunde ukwenza ukulunga. Enarheni yokulunga uyokwenza ngokungalungi begodu angekhe abubone ubukhulu bakaJehova.” Abantu abambaba bazokutjhatjalaliswa ngokupheleleko hlangana neLanga Lokwahlulela.—Isaya 65:20.

Ekupheleni kweLanga Lokwahlulela, abantu abaphulukileko bazokubuyela “ekuphileni” njengabantu abanganasono. (ISambulo 20:5, NW) Hlangana neLanga Lokwahlulela isintu sizokubuyiselwa ekuphileni kwemathomeni kokungabi nesono. (1 KwebeKorinte 15:24-28) Ngemva kwalokho kuzokuba nokulingwa kwamaswaphela. USathana uzokutjhaphululwa ekubotjhweni begodu avunyelwe ukulinga ukudukisa isintu kwamaswaphela. (ISambulo 20:3, 7-10) Labo abangafuniko ukulalela uSathana bazokuthabela ukuzaliseka kwesithembiso seBhayibhili esithi: “Abalungileko bazokudla ilifa lephasi, begodu bazokuhlala kilo ngokungapheliko.” (AmaRhalani 37:29) Kwamambala, iLanga Lokwahlulela lizokuba sibusiso kiso soke isintu esithembekileko!

U-1914—Mnyaka Oqakathekileko Weemporofido ZeBhayibhili

KUSASELE iimnyaka, abafundi beBhayibhili babikezela bona kuzokuba nezehlakalo eziqakathekileko ngo-1914. Gade kungiziphi izehlakalwezi, begodu ngibuphi ubufakazi obukhomba ku-1914 njengomnyaka oqakathekileko?

Njengombana kutlolwe kuLuka 21:24, uJesu wathi: “IJerusalem izagadangelwa phasi [ngabatjhili] kufikela kuphele

umbuso wabo.” IJerusema beliyihlokodorobha yesitjhaba samajuda—lapho ikoro yamakhosi wendlu yeKosi uDavidi abuse la khona. (AmaRhalani 48:1, 2) Nokho, amakhosi la gade akhethekile hlangana nabadosiphambili beentjhaba. Ahlala “esihlalenweni sobukhosi sakaJehova” njengajamele uZimu ngokwakhe. (1 IMilando 29:23) IJerusema gade ilitshwayo lobubusi bakaJehova.

Kwenzeka nini, begodu njani bona ukubusa kwakaZimu kuthome “ukugadangelwa [ngabatjhili]”? Lokhu kwenzeka ngo-607 ngaphambi kweenkhathi zakaJesu (N.K.J.) lokha iJerusema nelithunjwa ngebeBhabhiloni. “Isihlalo sakaJehova sobukhosi” sasala singanamuntu, begodu nekoro yamakhosi alandela uDavidi yathikaziseka. (2 AmaKhosi 25:1-26) ‘Ukugadangelwa’ gade kuzokuhlala unomphela? Awa, ngombana isiporo-

“IINKHATHI EZILIKHOMBA”

limnyaka ezi-2 520

limnyaka ema-606 1/4

Oktoba-607 N.K.J. kuya
kuDisemba-31, 1 N.K.J.

limnyaka eyi-1 913 3/4

Janabari-1, 1 K.J. kuya
ku-Octoba 1914

607

◀ N.K.J. | K.J. ▶

1914

*“IJerusema
izagadangelwa
phasi [ngabatjhili]”*

*“Bekuze loyo
ofaneleko”*



fido saka-Ezekiyeli sathi malungana nekosi yamaswaphela yeJerusalema uZedekiya: “Susa idugu, begodu uphakamise ikatha. . . . Ayizokuba ngeyomuntu bekuze loyo ofaneleko, ngiyinikele yena.” (Ezekiyeli 21:26, 27) Loyo ‘ofanelwe’ yikatha kaDavidi, nguJesu Krestu. (Luka 1:32, 33) Ngalokho ‘ukugadangelwa’ kuzokuphela lokha uJesu nakaba yiKosi.

Isehlakalo esiqakathekilekweni besizokwenzeka nini? UJesu watjengisa bona lintjhaba bezizokubusa isikhathi esibekiweko. Umlando kaDanyela isahluko-4, unemininingwana esirhele-bha ukubala bona isikhatheso sizoku side kangangani. Ulandisa ngebhudango elisiporofido leKosi yeBhabhiloni uNebukhadinezari. Wabona umuthi omkhulu owagawulelwa phasi. Isidindi sawo bengekhe sikhule ngombana gade sibotjhwe ngesimbi nekoporo. Ingilozu yabikezela: “Akudlule *iinkhathi ezilikhomba* phezu kwayo.”—Danyela 4:10-16.

Ngezinye *iinkhathi* eBhayibhilini imithi ijamelala ababusi. (Ezekiyeli 17:22-24; 31:2-5) Ngalokho ukugawulelwa phasi komuthi womfanekiso kutjengisa indlela ububusi bakaZimu ebubujanyelwe makhosi eJerusalema, egade buzokuthikaziswa ngayo. Nokho, umbono utjengisa bona ‘ukugadangelwa kweJerusalema’ kuzokuba ngokwesikhathjhana—“*iinkhathi ezilikhomba*.” Side kangangani isikhatheso?

ISambulo 12:6, 14 sitjengisa bona *iinkhathi* eentanthu nesiquntu zilingana ‘nekulungwana yeensuku neensuku ezimakhulu amabili namatjhumi asithandathu.’ “*Iinkhathi ezilikhomba*” bezizokuba sikhatheso siphindwe kabili, namtjhana amalanga azi-2 520. Kodwana abatiTjhili akhenge bakhandele ‘ukugadangelwa’ kobubusi bakaZimu amalanga azi-2 520 kwaphela ngemva kokobana iJerusalema liwile. Ngokukhanyako, isiporofidwesi sihlanganisa isikhathi eside. Ngokusekelwe encwadini kaNumeri 14:34 no-Ezekiyeli 4:6, ezithi “ilanga lijamele umnyaka,” “*iinkhathi ezilikhomba*” bezizokuba *minyaka ezi-2 520*.

Imnyaka ezi-2 520 yathoma ngo-Oktoba-607 N.K.J., lokha iJerusalema nelithunjwa ngebeBhabhiloni nekosi yekoro kaDavidi isuswa esihlalweni sayo sobukhosi. Isikhatheso saphelela ngo-Oktoba ka-1914. Ngesikhatheso, “*iinkhathi ezibekiweko*

zeentjhaba” zaphela, begodu uJesu Krestu wabekwa njeKosi kaZimu yezulwini.*—AmaRhalani 2:1-6; Danyela 7:13, 14.

Njengombana uJesu abikezela, “ukuba khona” kwakhe nje-ngeKosi yezulwini kuzokutshwaywa zisehlakalo zephasi ezikulu—ipi, indlala, ukusikinyeka kwephasi namalwelwe. (Matewu 24:3-8; Luka 21:11, NW) Izehlakalo ezinjalo zibufakazi obunamandla bokobana u-1914 kwamambala utshwaya ukuba khona koMbuso kaZimu wezulwini nokuthoma ‘kwemihla yokuphela’ kwephasi lanje elimbi.—2 KuThimothi 3:1-5.

* Kusuka ku-Oktoba-607 N.K.J. ukuya ku-Oktoba-1 N.K.J. minyaka ema- 606. Njengombana ungekho umnyaka othoma ngoziro, kusuka ku-Oktoba-1 N.K.J. kuya ku-Oktoba ka-1914 ngeenkxhathi zakaJesu [K.J.] minyaka eyi-1 914. Nesihlanganisa iimnyaka ema-606 neyi-1 914, sifumana iimnyaka ezi-2 520. Ukufumana imininingwana ngokuwa kweJerusalema ngo-607 N.K.J., qala isihloko esithi “Chronology” ku-*Insight on the Scriptures*, egadangiswe boFakazi bakaJehova.

Ngubani uMikheyeli Ingilozu Ekulu?

ISIBUNJWA somoya esibizwa bona nguMikheyeli akukhulunywa kanengi ngaso eBhayibhili. Nokho, nekukhulunywa ngaye vane enza okuthileko. Encwadini kaDanyela, uMikheyeli ulwa neengilozu ezimbi; encwadini kaJuda, uphikisana noSathana; encwadini yeSambulo, ulwa noDeveli namadimonakhe. Ngokuvikela ububusi bakaJehova nokulwa namanaba kaZimu, uMikheyeli uphila ngokuvumelana nebizo lakhe—“Ngubani OnjengoZimu?” Kodwana ngubani uMikheyeli?

Ngezinye iinkxhathi, abantu banamabizo angaphezu kwelilodwa. Isibonelo, ihloko yomndeneni uJakobho godu ubizwa bona ngu-Israyeli, nompostoli uPitrosi elinye ibizo lakhe nguSimoni. (Genesisi 49:1, 2; Matewu 10:2) Ngokufanako, iBhayibhili isitjela bona uMikheyeli elinye ibizo lakhe nguJesu Krestu, ngaphambi nangemva kokuphila kwakhe ephasini. Akhe sicabangele amabanga weMitlolo enza bonyana sifike esiphethwenesi.

Ingilozu ekulu. ILizwi lakaZimu libiza uMikheyeli bona ‘yingilozu ekulu.’ (KaJuda 9) Tjheja bona uMikheyeli ubizwa bona yingilozu ekulu. Lokhu kutjengisa bona kunengilozu eyodwa kwaphe-

la enjalo. Eqinisweni, ibizo ‘ingilozi ekulu’ livela eBhayibhili ni libunyeni kwaphela, aliveli lisebunengini. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uJesu uhlanganiswa nesikhundla sengilozi ekulu. Malungana neKosi evusiweko uJesu Krestu, u-1 KwebeTesalonika 4:16 uthi: “Liyohlokoma ilizwi lengilozi ekulu, . . . kuthi iKosi ngokwayo yehle ezulwini.” Ngalokho ilizwi lakaJesu lihlathululwa njengelengilozi ekulu leyo. Umtlolo lo utjengisa bona uJesu ngokwakhe yingilozi ekulu, uMikhayeli.

Umdosiphambili webutho. IBhayibhili ithi ‘uMikhayeli neengilozi zakhe balwa nonomrhaswa neengilozi zakhe.’ (ISambulo 12:7) Ngalokho, uMikhayeli Mdosiphambili webutho leengilozi ezithembekileko. ISambulo naso sihlathulula uJesu njengoMdosiphambili webutho leengilozi ezithembekileko. (ISambulo 19:14-16) Umpostoli uPowula ngokukhethekileko wathi, “iKosi yethu uJesu.” “neengilozi zayo ezinamandla.” (2 KwebeTesalonika 1:7) Ngalokho iBhayibhili ikhuluma ngoMikhayeli ‘neengilozi zakhe’ noJesu ‘neengilozi zakhe.’ (Matewu 13:41; 16:27; 24:31; 1 KaPitrosi 3:22) Njengombana iLizwi lakaZimu akukho lapho lisitjela khona bona kunamabutho amabili weengilozi ezithembekileko ezulwini—bona elinye ibutho lidoswa nguMikhayeli elinye lidoswa nguJesu—kukuhlakanipha ukuphetha ngokobana uMikhayeli nguJesu Krestu asesikhundleni sakhe sezulwini.*

* Iminingwana engezelekileko etjengisa bona ibizo lakaMikhayeli liberegiswa eNdodaneni kaZimu ifumaneka eMqulwini-2, amakhasi-393-4, *we-Insight on the Scriptures*, egadangiswe bokaFakazi bakaJehova.

Ukufumana Bona Khuyini “IBhabhiloni Yodumo”

INCWADI yeSambulo inamezwi okungafuze siwathathe njengombana anjalo. Isibonelo, ikhuluma ngomfazi onebizo elithi “iBhabhiloni Yodumo” elitlolve epanlakhe. Umfazi lo uhlahthululwe njengohlezi phezu ‘kweenqubuthu zabantu, neentjhaba.’ (ISambulo 17:1, 5, 15) Njengombana kungekho umfazi wamambala ongenza intwele, iBhabhiloni Yodumo ingokomfanekiso. Ngalokho-ke ijameleni ingwadolakazi engokomfanekiso le?

KuSambulo 17:18, umfazi ongokomfanekiso lo uhlathulu-lwe bona “umumuzi wedumo oguqelwa makhosi wephasi uwa-buse.” Ibizo elithi ‘umuzi’ litjho ihlangano yesiqhema sabantu ehleliweko. Njengombana ‘umuzi wedumo’ lo ulawula phezu ‘kwamakhosi wephasi,’ umfazi obizwa bona yiBhabhiloni Yedumo uyihlangano enomthelela ephasini loke. Ingabizwa ngokufaneleko bona mbuso wephasi. Mbuso onjani loyo? Mbuso wekolo. Tjheja bona ezinye iindima zencwadi yeSambulo zisenze njani bona sifike esiphethwenesi.

Umbuso ungaba ngezombanganarha, zerhwebo, namtjhana zekolo. Umfazi obizwa bona yiBhabhiloni Yedumo akasiwo umbuso wezombanganarha ngombana iLizwi lakaZimu lithi “amakhosi wephasi,” namtjhana iinqhema zephasi zezombanganarha, “agila nayo imikhuba yobungwadla.” Ubufebe bakhe buqaliswe emvumelwaneni azena nababusi bephaseli begodu ihlathulula nokobana kubayini abizwa bona “ingwadlaka-zi.”—ISambulo 17:1, 2; KaJakobosi 4:4.

iBhabhiloni Yedumo ayisiwo umbuso wezerhwebo ngombana “nabarhwebi bephasasi,” abajamele iinqhema zerhwebo, bazo-yililela ngesikhathi sokutjhatjalaliswa kwayo. Eqinisweni, kokubili ababusi nabarhwebi bahlathululwa njengabazakuqala iBhabhiloni Yedumo ‘bajamele kudana.’ (ISambulo 18:3, 9, 10, 15-17) Ngalokho, kuyazwakala ukuphetha ngokobana iBhabhiloni Yedumo ayisiwo umbuso wezombanganarha namtjhana wezerhwebo, kodwana mbuso wekolo.

Bona iBhabhiloni Yedumo yikolo, godu kufakazelwa kukobana idukisa zoke iintjhaba “ngobuloyi” bayo. (ISambulo 18:23) Njengombana zoke iinhlobo zeenkolo nemimoya ziphefumulelwe mademoni, akurari bona iBhayibhili ibiza iBhabhiloni Yedumo bona “seliyindawo yokuhlala imimoya emimbi.” (ISambulo 18:2; Duteronomi 18:10-12) Umbuso lo godu uhlathululwa njengophikisa ikolo yeqiniso ngelunya, utlhorise ‘abaporofidi,’ ‘nabantu bakaZimu.’ (ISambulo 18:24) Eqinisweni, iBhabhiloni Yedumo inehloyo ekulu ngekolo yeqiniso kangangobana ngelunya itlhorisa begodu ibulala ‘abofakazi bakaJesu.’ (ISambulo 17:6) Ngikho, umfazi lo obizwa bona yiBhabhiloni Yedumo ngokukhanyako ajamele umbuso wephasi wekolo yamala, okuhlanganisa zoke iinkolo eziphikisana noJehova uZimu.

UJesu Wabelethwa NgoDisemba Na?

IBHAYIBHILI ayisitjeli bona uJesu wabelethwa nini. Nokho, inamabanga azwakalako wokuphetha ngokobana akhenge abelethwe ngoDisemba.

Cabangela ubujamo bezulu ngesikhathi somnyakeso eBethlehem lapho uJesu abelethelwa khona. Inyanga yamaJuda uChislev (ikhambelana noNovemba/Disemba) egade kuyinyanga yamakhaza nezulu. Inyanga elandelako gade kunguTebeth (Disemba/Janabari). Bekusikhathi esimakhaza somnyaka, esigabhogako eendaweni eziphakamileko ngezinye iinkhathi. Akhe sibone bona iBhayibhili isitjelani ngobujamo bezulu besifundes.

Umtloli weBhayibhili u-Ezra watjengisa bona uChislev kwambala bekuyinyanga eyaziwa ngamakhaza nezulu. Ngemva kobana ahlathulule bona isiqubuthu besibuthene eJerusalema “ngenyanga yethoba [uChislev] ngelanga lamatjumi amabili lenyanga,” u-Ezra wathi abantu gade “bahlengezela . . . njengombana izulu gade lina khulu.” Malungana nobujamo bezulu ngesikhathi somnyakaso, abantu egade babuthene lapho ngokwabo bathi: “Sikhathi sezulu elikhulu, begodu akusilula ukujama

*UJesu nekabelethwako, abelusi
nemihlambi yabo gade
bangemibundwini ebusuku*



ngaphandle.” (Ezra 10:9, 13; Jeremiya 36:22) Ngikho abelusi abahlala engcenyeni yesifunda ebhode iBetlehema bebaqiniseka bonyana bona nemihlambi yabo ababi ngaphandle ebusuku ngabo-Disemba!

Nokho, iBhayibhili ithi abelusi gade bangemibundwini baluse imihlambi yabo ngobusuku uJesu abelethwa ngabo. Equisweni, umtlozi weBhayibhili uLuka wathi ngesikhatheso, abelusi ‘beahlala ngaphandle balusa imihlambi yabo ngemibundwini ebusuku’ hlanu kweBetlehema. (Luka 2:8-12, *NW*) Tjheja bona abelusi gade *bahlala* ngemibundwini, ingasi bona bebakhambakhamba ngemibundwini kwaphela emini. Gade balusa imihlambi yabo emibundwini *ebusuku*. Ihlathululo ethi beahlala ngaphandle ngemibundwini, beyibufanela na ubujamo bezulu obumakhaza nezulu elinako eBetlehema ngoDisemba? Awa, gade ingabufaneli. Ngalokho-ke, ubujamo bezulu ngesikhathi sokubelethwa kwaJesu butjengisa bona akhenge abelethwe ngoDisemba.*

Ilizwi lakaZimu lisitjela ngonqophileko bona uJesu wahlongakala nini, kodwana lisinikela imininingwana embalwa ngokubelethwa kwakhe. Lokhu kusikhumbuza amezwi weKosi uSolomoni athi: “Ibizo libhedere kunamafutha amahle, nelanga lokufa libhedere kunelanga lokubelethwa.” (UMtjhumayeli 7:1) Nokho akusirari bona iBhayibhili inemininingwana eminengi malungana nekonzo nokufa kwakaJesu, kodwana ayisitjeli okunengi ngokubelethwa kwakhe.

* Ukufumana imininingwana engezelelekileko, qala amakhasi 35-9 encwadini ethi, *Ukubonisana NgemiBhalo*, (efumaneka ngesiZulu) egadangiswe boFakazi bakaJehova.

Kufuze Bona Siwagidinge Amaholidiyei?

IBHAYIBHILI alisiwo umsuka wamaholidiyei wekolo namanye adumileko agidingwa eengcenyeni ezinengi zephasi namhlanje. Uyini-ke umsuka wokugidingwa kwamaholidiyei layo? Nengabe unebulungelo leencwadi, uzokufumana kuthabisa ukwazi bonyana ezinye iincwadi zithini ngamaholidiyei adumileko enarheni yekhenu. Cabangela nanzi iimbonelo ezimbalwa.

Ama-Easter. “Akukho lapho kukhulunywa khona ngokugidingwa kwama-Easter eTastamendeni Elitjha,” kutjho i-*Encyclopædia Britannica*. Athoma njani-ke ama-Easter? Athoma ekuhlekeleni koburhedeni. Namtjhana kuthiwa iholidayeli nge-*lokukhumbula ukuvuswa kwakaJesu, amasiko ahlobene nama-Easter awasiwo wobuKrestu. Isibonelo, malungana “nomqasana wama-Easter” odumileko, i-Catholic Encyclopedia* ithi: “Umqasana litshwayo labarhedeni begodu ngaso soke isikhathi uhlanganiswa nokuzala.”

Ukugidinga UmNyaka OmuTjha. Ilanga namasiko ahlotjaniswa nomNyaka omuTjha ayahluka enarheni enye nanye. Malungana nomsuka womgidi lo, i-*World Book Encyclopedia* ithi: “Umbusi wamaRoma uJulius Caesar wahloma uJanabari-1 njengelanga lomNyaka omuTjha ngo-46 ngeenkhati zakaJesu. AmaRoma gade anikela ilangeli kuJanus, usingazimu weenhege, wamabadi, neweenthomo. Inyanga kaJanabari yathiyeelelwa ngoJanus, onobuso obubili—obunye buqale phambili obunye buqale emva.” Ngalokho ukugidinga umNyaka omuTjha lisiko labarhedeni.

I-Halloween. I-*Encyclopedia Americana* ithi: “Amasiko ahlotjaniswa neHalloween asuka emkhosini wamaDruid [abapristi bemandulo bamaCelt], beyigidingwa ngeenkhati zangaphambi kobuKrestu. AmaCelt gade aba neemgidi yabosingazimu ababili abakhulu—usingazimu welanga nosingazimu wabahlolongakeleko . . . , umgidakhe obewugidingwa ngoNovemba-1, nekuthoma umNyaka omuTjha wamaCelt. Umgidi wabahlolongakeleko wangena kancani kancani emaKrestwini.”

Amanye Amaholidayi. Angekhe sikwazi ukucoca ngayo yoke iimgidi yamaholidayi egidingwa ephasini zombebele. Nokho, amaholidayi adumisa abantu namtjhana iinhlango zabantu awamukeleki kuJehova. (Jeremiya 17:5-7; IZenzo 10:25, 26) Khumbula, umsuka weenkolo wokugidinga amaholidayi ngiwo otjhoko bona ayamthabisa uZimu namtjhana awa. (Isaya 52:11; ISambulo 18:4) Imilayo yeBhayibhili ekukhulunywe ngayo eSahlukweni-16 sencwadi le, izokurhelebha bona wazi indlela uZimu akuqala ngayo ukuhlanganyela ekugidingeni ihlobo elithileko lamaholidayi.

Ungathabela ukufumana ilwazi elinabileko?

Ungathinta AboFakazi BakaJehova ku-**www.jw.org**.



Zibawele ukufundelwa iBhayibheli simahla.

